

NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: Northern

STATION: Kokoda

VOLUME No: 35

ACCESSION No: 496.

1968 - 1969

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea,
PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

90m. 909-71/72.

KOKODA

PATROL REPORTS	1968-1969	1- 6
"	1969-1970	1-4



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of NOR THERN Report No. KOKODA No 1 of 68/69

Patrol Conducted by MISS JEAN KEKEDO

Area Patrolled BIAGE AREA of the KOKODA CENSUS DIVISION

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL

Natives

Duration—From 21/8/1968 to 23/8/1968

Number of Days 3

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services / / 19

Medical / 19

Map Reference SKETCH MAP ATTACHED

Objects of Patrol ASSISTANCE to NEELY FORMED ALONG WOMANS CLUB.

CHECK ON RESULTS of LEADERS COURSE HELD IN KOKODA IN APRIL 1968

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

67 - 1 - 1

Sub District Office,
KOKODA.
Northern District.
29th August, 1968.

The District Commissioner,
Northern District,
PARANDETTA.

PATROL REPORT KOKODA No.1 of 1968/69.

1. I attach in triplicate a report of a patrol carried out to the BIAGE area of the KOKODA Census Division. This report may be classed as a Special report.
2. The patrol was in the nature of a familiarisation visit by Miss J. Kokodo, Welfare Officer, to the Women's Club at ALOLA. This club caters to the women of ALOLA and ISURAYA Villages and is one of the 16 Women's Clubs operating in the ILIMO Local Government area.
3. Miss Kokodo's comments have been noted with interest. It is pleasing to note that the club has been functioning with no previous visits or assistance to them directly by the Welfare Branch.
4. The economy of the area visited is based on coffee which has to be carried in to Kokoda for sale through the Agricultural Department here. The dearth of men - absent at work - throws an extra load on the women from this area who really have to do more than their share in village life.
5. It is difficult to tempt men back to the village from the bright lights of Port Moresby - perhaps the mooted high tax on town dwellers may accomplish this.
6. I feel that visit of this type will do much to improve the position of women in the community by giving them an improve local point in their life and a sense of belonging Miss Kokodo is performing a useful task well.

C.G. Day

(C.G. DAY.)
ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

Copy:

Miss J. Kokodo.
KOKODA.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

KOKODA PATROL REPORT NO. 1 of 1968/1969
KOKODA SUB DISTRICT
NORTHERN DISTRICT
ILIMO LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL AREA

Patrol Conducted by: MISS JEAN KEKEDO, Welfare Officer.

Area Patrolled: BIAGE area of the KOKODA Census Division.

Personnel Accompanying Patrol: NIL

Duration of Patrol: Date out : 21.8.68
Date in : 23. 8.68
No of Days: 3 days

Objects of Patrol : Assistance to newly formed ALOLA Women's club.
Check on result of Leaders Course held in
Kokoda in April 1968.

Total Population of Area Patrolled: 512

Map Reference: FOURMIL BUNA - Sketch Map attached.

Village Population Register NOT enclosed.

Kokoda,
Northern District,
27th August, 1968.

The District Commissioner,
Northern District,
Popondetta.

Welfare Patrol from 21st to 23rd August-Isurava, Alola

Patrol Diary.

- 21/8/68 9.00am Departed Kokoda by Toyota to Kovele.
9.30am Arrived Kovele, and got carriers to carry my patrol gear.
10.00am walked from Kovele to Isurava
12.30pm Lunch mid way between of Isurava and Kovele.
1.30pm Walked to Isurava
2.00pm Arrived Isurava.
2.30pm Departed Isurava
4.45pm Arrived Alola and settled in at the rest house
- 22/8/68 7.45am Women gathered at Councillors place for club meeting
Club Hymn and Prayer.
Discussion with club members
9.30am Flip Chart "Flies are Our Enemies"
10.00am Patchwork, Knitting, String Bag Weaving, and Basket Weaving.
12.00noon LUNCH.
1.00pm Continued with morning work.
3.00pm Singing and Ball games.
4.15pm Finished.
- 23/8/68 9.00am Departed Alola.
10.00am Arrived Isurava.
12.00^{noon} Lunch top of Deniki Hill.
1.00pm Walked down the hill.
2.00pm Arrived Kovele.
2.05pm Departed Kovele by landrover for Kokoda.
2.30pm Arrived Kokoda.

Welfare Officer's Report

PERSONNEL:

Miss Jean Koko'o.

AIM:

See if the women who attended the Women's Club Leaders Course at Kokoda during Apr 11 did understand what they had been taught and to see if they were teaching the other members what they had learnt.

WOMEN'S CLUB:

Women who attended the course were doing very well ~~considering~~ considering none of them know how to read nor write. They were teaching the women what they really understood and asked me about things that they did not really understand while attending the course.

The Aloia Women's club meets every Sunday morning and the women told me that at the club they make stringbags, baskets which they are just learning from the members of the Kokoda Women's Club. They also do sewing such as children's pants, women's blouse, food covers and pot-holders. They informed me that they don't always do sewing as their club is only new and they just can't afford to get sewing equipment yet.

Members seem to think that they should be given things free and therefore I had to spend a long time explaining that the Government encourages women's clubs but does not force anyone to join as a women's club has to try to pay for all they need.

The women of Aloia and Isurava are at the moment carrying in wood for their new club house but their main problem is trying to get their men to put it up.

The women told me that they find it very hard to get their building up as most of the village men have gone to Port Moresby to work and the few that are in the village have so much to do that they just don't find time to put up the club house.

There are 29 members in the club and I was very much impressed when the women came to the meeting as they all had something to do although some of the work was of very poor standard.

ECONOMIC

The main income for the village is from the selling of coffee. Some of the village income also comes from the selling of potatoes, tomatoes and shallots but not very much. All this work is mainly done by the women of the village. I was rather shocked when the women told me that they even carry the bags of coffee into Kokoda to be sold.

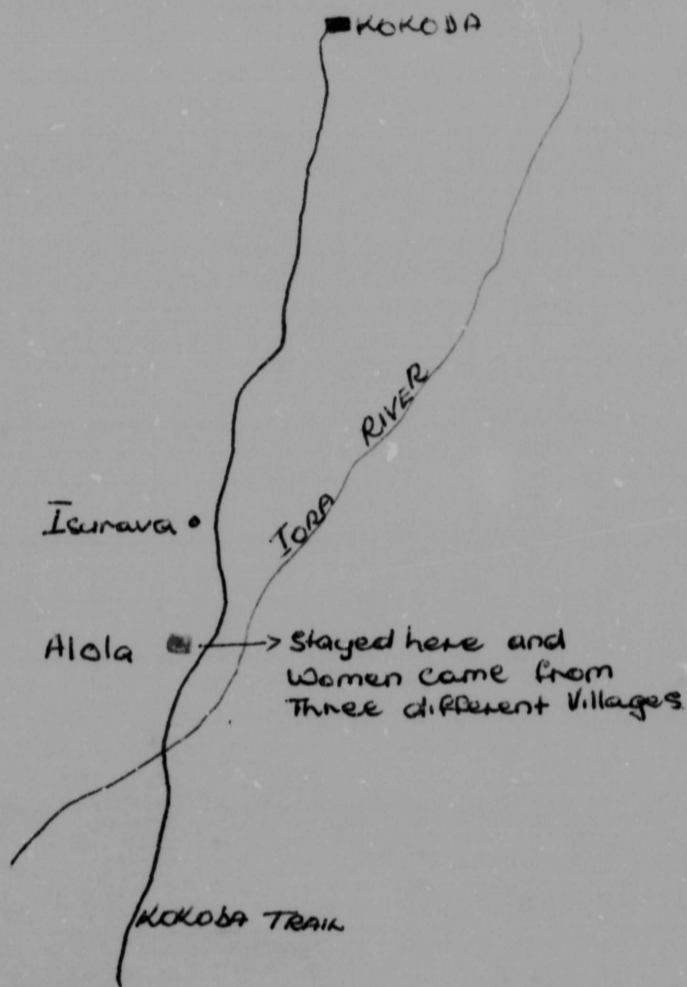
Conclusion

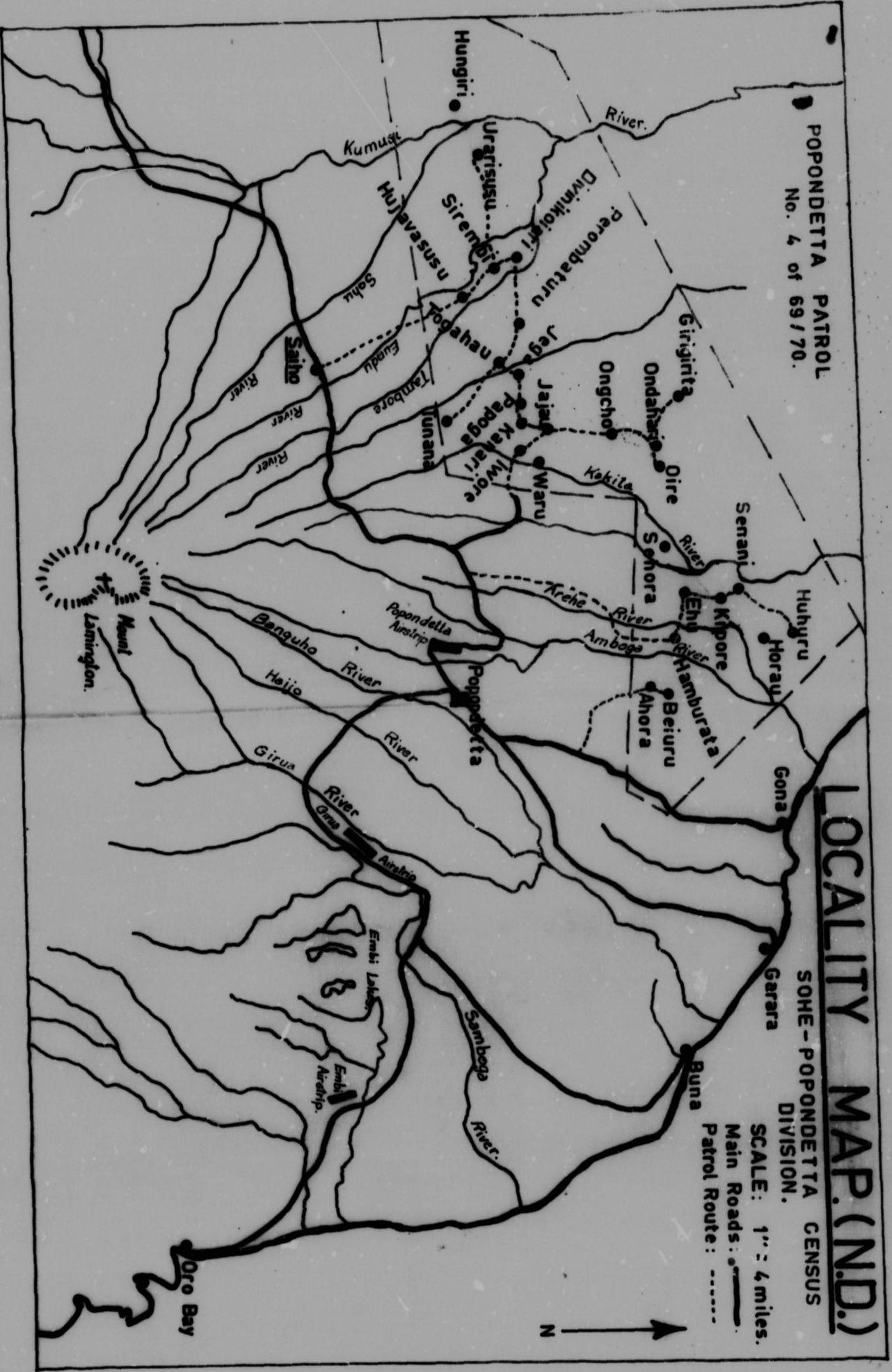
I feel that the women of these villages are trying very hard but as in all growing countries there are many problems. I also feel that the Government should try to find a way of encouraging men with hardly any education to stay in their villages as women and need men to help them in their work.

Signature- Jean Koko'o

J. Koko'o.
(Welfare Officer)

MAP SHOWING AREA PATROLLED







TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Kokoda

2

Report Number..... KOKODA PATROL NO. *3*/68-69

Subdistrict..... KOKODA

District..... NORTHERN

Type of Patrol..... CENSUS

Patrol Conducted by..... J. DUFFIELD, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER

Area Patrolled.....

(Council and/or..... ILIMO COUNCIL

Census Division/s.)..... KOKODA & Hujara CENSUS DIVISIONS

Personnel Accompanying Patrol.....

G. P. O. R. HEADLY

ST. 1637 WAI

Duration of Patrol—from *12/11/68* To *31/1/69* *BROKEN PERIODS*

Days..... *26 days actually camped out (43 days)*

D.D.A. Patrol to Area :..... ?

..... *1* Duration..... *?*

Objects of Patrol (Briefly)..... CENSUS REVISION, AREA STUDY, PURCHASE OF LAND

FOR KUMUSI-KOKODA ROAD, GENERAL ADMINISTRATION

Total Population of Area Patrolled..... *5,913*

Director of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded, please.

/ /19

.....
District Commissioner.

PATROL DIARY

Kokoda P/R 2/68-69

Monday 9th September, 1968.

Patrol left Kokoda Station by Vehicle for the KOMO River road head. Carriers accompanied the patrol as the first two days are through sparsely populated country. A walk of 2½ hours brought us to KANGA Village where camp was made. In the afternoon new census sheets were made out for the village - total of 28 persons recorded. In the evening had talks with village men re economic development - agriculturally - the House of Assembly and the L.G. Council. Slept at KANGA.

Tuesday 10th September, 1968.

Patrol left KANGA for SEIBA Village - a walk of 7 hours. This walk can be done quicker - about 5½ hours. It is an arduous walk. SEIBA is only a very small settlement and some men have rubber plantings near KANGA. Camp was made - the Rest House being rather small to accommodate self and the Agriculture Officer accompanying. In the afternoon new census sheets were made out for the village - total of 22 persons recorded. In the evening had talks with village men re economic development, House of Assembly, and the L.G. Council. Slept at SEIBA.

Wednesday 11th September, 1968.

Patrol left SEIBA for KARUKARU Village. As carriers promised from KARUKARU did not turn up - they were expecting their Mission teacher back from IONGAI (Catholic Mission) - took the Kokoda carriers on to KARUKARU a walk of 2 hours 40 minutes. There is no Rest House at KARUKARU despite repeated requests over the past three years. However new census sheets were made out for KARUKARU - a total of 108 persons recorded. Kokoda carriers returned to Kokoda. KARUKARU supplied carriers to take the patrol on to ASIMBA - a walk of about 1½ hours where camp was made in the repaired rest house. Patrol just beat the rain. In the evening had talks with ASIMBA and KARUKARU men re economic development, their isolation and political institutions. Slept at ASIMBA.

Thursday 12th September, 1968.

New census sheets were made out for ASIMBA and KOROGO villages. KOROGO is about ½ an hour away. Totals recorded: ASIMBA - 146; KOROGO - 59. Further talks with the people re their projected cattle venture (ex IONGAI) and the graded track that is being built to link them more firmly with the Upper Chirima and IONGAI Mission. Moved on to KARUKARU - a hard walk as you have a long climb up from ASIMBA. Then returned to SEIBA - a total of 4½ hours on the track. Just beat the rain into SEIBA and camped. Slept SEIBA.

Friday 13th September, 1968.

Departed SEIBA for the long walk back to the KOMO River road head - we arrived there at about 3.30 p.m. Then back to Kokoda Station.

(From 14/9 to 22/9 spent on the station attending to visitors and mail)

Monday 23rd September, 1968.

By vehicle to SAVAIA Village and new census sheets made out. Total of 169 persons recorded. Talks with assembled persons re economic development, political institutions and land usage. Returned to Kokoda Station in afternoon.

Tuesday 24th September, 1968.

By vehicle to KOVELO Village and new census sheets made out. A total of 188 persons recorded. Talks as with SAVAIA people and returned to Kokoda Station in afternoon. This completes the census of Wards 1 & 2 of the ILIMO Local Government Council.

(Notes)

Wednesday 25th September spent in compiling census figures and preparing for census of Ward No. 5.

Thursday 26th September was informed that Mr. A.D.O. Viner-Smith was on immediate transfer to Bougainville so had to abandon patrol at this point and take over Station Cash Advance and Council administration.)

DIARY OF PATROL

BROKEN PERIODS.

- 12/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 0745 arriving Kovele at 0815. Departed Kovele at 0830 by foot for Isurava, arriving at 1330. Carriers arrived 2hrs. later. Slept Isurava.
- 13/11/68. DEPARTED Isurava at 0800 and arrived Alola at 0830. Census of combined Isurava and Alola villages carried out plus area study work plus lengthy discussions with people. Slept Alola.
- 14/11/68 Departed Alola at 0745 and arrived Abuari at 0840. Census, Area Study work and general discussions. Sighted airstrip people attempting to build. They are wasting their time and were told so. Slept Abuari.
- 15/11/68. Departed Abuari at 0730 and arrived Usikara at 0930. Census of Usikara and Hagutawa plus Area Study work. No Rest House. Departed Usikara at 1430 and arrived Kanandara at 1530. Picked up by Admin. Toyota at 1600. Returned Kokoda.
- Weekend spent Kokoda. Carried out a Police Investigation on the Saturday.
- 19/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 0830 and arrived Kepara at 1000. Census of Kepara, Kanandara and Pelai and Area Study work. Discussions with people in Rest House that night. Slept Kepara.
- 20/11/68. Departed Kepara at 0800 arriving Sengi at 0830. C.P.O. Mr. Headly left at Kepara to type new Census Book. Carried out Census and Area Study work at Sengi. General talks with people. Discussions in rest house again that night. Slept Kepara.
- 21/11/68. Departed Kepara at 0800 and arrived Kamondo at 0830. Census and Area Study work. Minor Complaints. Discussions with people. Slept Kamondo.
- 22/11/68. Due to many Pirive people wishing to attend a land board meeting no work carried out there. Returned Kokoda. Slept Kokoda.
- Weekend spent Kokoda.
- 25/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 0900. Arrived Pirive at 0930. Census and Area Study work. General talks with people. Returned Kokoda at 1430. Slept Kokoda.
- 26/11/68. Stayed Kokoda station.
- 27/11/68. Departed Kokoda by Land Rover at 0900 arriving Kokoda village at 0910. Census, Area study work and general talks with people. Two complaints. Returned Kokoda station at 1430. Slept Kokoda Station.
- 28/11/68. Departed Kokoda 0930 arriving Saga at 0940. Census and area study work. Returned Kokoda at 1630. Slept Kokoda.

DIARY OF PATROL CONTINUED.

- 29/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 1000 and arrived Kamondo at 1035. Purchased some sections of Kumusi/Kokoda road. Returned Kokoda. Slept Kokoda.
- Weekend at Kokoda.
- 2/12/68. Departed Kokoda at 0930 arriving Pirive at 1000. Purchased some sections of Kumusi/Kokoda road.
- 3/12/68. Completed all remaining road purchases Kokoda side of Civi ridge. Worked on Purchase Documents. Prepared for next stage of Patrol. Slept Kokoda.
- 4/12/68. Departed Kokoda at 0700 and arrived Sisiretta at 0815. Census and Area Study work. General Talks with people at night. Some minor complaints. Slept Sisiretta.
- 5/12/68. Departed Sisiretta at 0800 and arrived Waju at 0815. Census and Area Study work. Talks with people. Returned Sisiretta at 1800. Complaint of a youth 'splaying' with small girls. Slept Sisiretta.
- 6/12/68 Re complaint. Youth only about 12. Father administered beating. Departed Sisiretta at 0915 and arrived Hanjiri at 0930. Census and Area Study Work. People preparing for party in honour of Mr. Voglebush, headteacher Ilimo P.T.S. Slept Hanjiri.
- Weekend spent in Popondetta.
- 9/12/68. Due to Transport difficulties, arrived Hanjiri too late to commence work at Ambene. Anyhow, had been told to complete Kumusi/Kokoda road purchases as quickly as possible. Returned Kokoda to sort out documents and if possible take out advance for purchases. Slept Kokoda.
- 10/12/68. Stayed Kokoda. Sent telegram to D.O. Lands asking him to take out a \$4,000 advance for me for road purchases. Sorted out Purchase documents. Withdrew \$400 from Kokoda Cash Office to begin purchases. Departed Kokoda at 1400 and arrived Hanjiri at 1600. Slept Hanjiri.
- 11/12/68. C.P.O. Mr. Headly to Ambene to carry out Census and Area Study work there. Some sections of road bought at Hanjiri and then self to Sisiretta, Ilimo, Papaki and Hojavehambe villages to inform people of coming purchases. Discussions with Ilimo Agriculture Officer. Slept Hanjiri.
- 12/12/68 To Popondetta with A.D.C. Mr. Day to attend a Development Bank Conference. C.P.O. Mr. Headly remained at Hanjiri to type new Census Book. Slept Popondetta.
- 13/12/68. Unable to acquire money for road purchases in Popondetta. Returned Kokoda from Popondetta picking up C.P.O. Mr. Headly enroute. Slept Kokoda.

Weekend at Kokoda.

DIARY OF PATROL CONTINUED.

16/12/68.

Departed Kokoda at 0700 and arrived Hanjiri at 0900. C.P.O. Mr. Headly to Ilimo village for Census. Myself investigated claims by native people of damages to their cash crops etc outside boundary of road reserve. To Ilimo at 1500. Worked with Mr. Headly until 1700. Heavy downpour of rain prevented our return to Rest House at Hanjiri. Slept at Ilimo Agriculture Station.

17/12/68.

Creeks still high after previous night's rain. LandRover became stuck in the middle of a river. Eventually pulled out by passing truck. Managed to get Land Rover going again at 1000. Returned Hanjiri. Returned Kokoda to change LandRover for Toyota as Land Rover will obviously not be sufficient. Slept Kokoda.

18/12/68.

Departed Kokoda at 0730 and arrived Hanjiri at 0900. C.P.O. Mr. Headly left Kokoda to type new Census Book. D.O. Local Government Mr. Brown brought money ~~for~~ from Popondetta to finalise road purchases. Completed Hanjiri purchases and purchased Sisiretta section of road. Slept Hanjiri.

19/12/68.

Purchased Papaki and Hojavohambo sections of road. Work done on purchase documents in Hanjiri Rest House that afternoon. Slept Hanjiri.

20/12/68.

Returned to Kokoda. Commenced compiling Contingencies to be attached to Road Purchase Documents.

Weekend spent Kokoda.

23/12/68.

Departed Kokoda for Popondetta for Christmas Break.

24/12/68, 25/12/68, 26/12/68, 27/12/68, 28/12/68, 29/12/68, 30/12/68
31/12/68, 1/1/69. All spent in Popondetta.

2/1/69.

Returned Kokoda. Held up for hours on Oivi ridge due to drain digging. Slept Kokoda.

3/1/69.

Preparing Contingencies for Land Purchase Documents plus preparations for next section of Patrol.

Weekend spent at Kokoda.

6/1/69.

Due to lateness of ADC Mr. Days arrival back from Popondetta, departed Kokoda at 1400 and arrived Papaki at 1600. Purchased a section of road land. Slept Papaki.

7/1/69.

Census and Area Study work at Papaki. Lengthy, to 11 o'clock night talks with people in Rest House. Slept Papaki.

8/1/69.

Departed Papaki at 0700 and arrived Asisi at 0800. Census and Area Study work. Investigation of a number of complaints. Slept Asisi.

9/1/69.

Departed Asisi by foot at 0730 and arrived Bothu village at 0830. Census of Bothu, Evasusu and Sorape villages and Area Study Work. Discussions with people that night to 11.30. Slept Bothu.

DIARY OF PATROL CONTINUED.

- 10/1/69 Departed Bothu at 0700 and arrived Asisi after an hours walk, thence to Hojaki by Toyota. Arrived at 0900. Census of Hojaki, Haki and Hamara villages. Plus Area Study Work. Talks with people that night to 11 o'clock. Slept Hojaki.
- 11/1/69. C.P.O. Mr. Headley to Hojavohambo village for Census. Myself to Hanjiri and Sisiretta on road matters and then to Niwo Mission for discussions with Father there. At 1400 to Hojavohambo. Settled some minor complaints. Departed for weekend in Popondetta at 1630.
- 12/1/69. Sunday Popondetta.
- 13/1/69. Arrived back from Popondetta at 1300. Slept Hojaki.
- 14/1/69. Departed Hojaki at 0800 and arrived Ajeka at 0840. Census and Area Study work. Talks with people that night to 10.30. Slept Ajeka.
- 15/1/69. To Ombisusu per Toyota. Census and Area Study. General Talks. Arrived back Ajeka at 1700. Slept Ajeka.
- 16/1/69. Departed Ajeka per Toyota at 0730 and arrived Sairope at 0830. Census and Area Study. Minor Disputes and general discussions. Slept Sairope.
- 17/1/69. Carried out Census and area Study of Maujeta village. General discussions in evening. Slept Sairope.
- 18/1/69. Due mainly to both myself and C.P.O. Mr. Headly contracting very bad diarrhoea, returned Kokoda.
- 19/1/69. Sunday Kokoda.
- From 20/1/69 to 24/1/69 both myself and C.P.O. Headly involved in typing new Census Book.
- Weekend Kokoda.
- 27/1/69 Public Holiday.
- 28/1/69. Departed Kokoda at 0730 and arrived Sairope at 1100 after becoming bogged a few times. Slept Sairope.
- 29/1/69. Departed Sairope at 0700 by foot for Asapa, arriving at 10.30. General area study work and discussions with people. Slept Asapa.
- 30/1/69. Census of Asapa and Diapa. Long general Discussions with people. Slept Asapa.
- 31/1/69. C.P.O. MR. Headly to Sirorata to do Wawonga Patrol Myself to Kokoda.

END OF PATROL

67-1-1

Popondetta,
Northern District.
12th February, 1969.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Department of District Administration,
KOKODA, NORTHERN DISTRICT.

PATROL REPORT - KOKODA NO. 3/68-69

Introduction

The purposes of this Patrol were Census Revision, the carrying out of an Area Study Survey and the purchase of land for the Kumusi-Kokoda road. As well, and as is normal for this type of Patrol, lengthy informal talks were had with primarily the more influential village men at nights in the Rest House. Anything and everything was discussed but definite attempts were made to steer discussions into Political channels at various times in an attempt to ascertain the degree of Political Awareness in the area.

The main part of the Kokoda Census Division and the whole of the Hujara Census Division was patrolled. A.D.C., Kokoda, Mr. C. Day, before my arrival at Kokoda, had censused the villages of ASIMBA, KANGA, KARUKARU, KOROGO, SEIBA, KOVELO and SAVAIA. His Diary of that particular section of the Kokoda Census Division is included within this report.

Last but not least, C.P.O. Mr. B. Headly accompanied the Patrol for training purposes. Though he is 36 years old to my 25 years, he was keen and willing to learn from me and no friction due to age disparity arose. Mr. Headly proved himself to be a sincere and conscientious worker.

SITUATION REPORT
POLITICAL

(a) Local Government - The Ilimo Local Government Council was commenced on 25th October 1958. For the first time since the Council's commencement this year has seen the Tax Estimate practically fulfilled. It may be said here that in the course of my patrol, Tax Defaulters were strongly advised to pay their Tax or suffer the consequences of non-payment. This line was quite successful in eliciting many payments and if the effort is followed up the Ilimo Council should reach an 100% fulfillment of its Tax Estimates this year. Payment of Tax, though, is not the chief problem of this Council. The general, though not total, apathy of the people and in many cases the Councillors themselves, to the organisation seems to be the main cause of its failure as a virile community body. The Council has Rules on its books which are rarely if ever enforced by the Councillors. Pigs roam villages at will through a Council Pig Rule specifically states that they shall not. Access roads to various villages are in appalling condition on the whole yet there is a rule which

requires the people to maintain these roads to a reasonable standard. The people appear to be grossly unwilling to help themselves and it is essential that in a Council the size of the Ilimo Council and with its restricted budget that people practise self-help to ever make the body a true success. On the whole, the Councillors met during the course of the Patrol did not impress one with their energy or ability. Many of them stated bluntly that being a Councillor was an awful job because the people would not help or assist them to any appreciable degree. It should be said here that the situation is rather different in the "BIAGE" area of the Kokoda Census Division. The people here live in the mountains, are S.D.A. Mission adherents and are a different "breed" of people, being Koiaris and not Orokaivas. Their numbers are small but they exhibit a degree of virility and desire to get ahead, which I feel includes embracing Local Government as much as anything else, which puts to shame the Orokaiva people who make up the bulk of the Kokoda and Hujara Census Divisions and for that matter the Ilimo Council constituents.

It can be stated bluntly that the Ilimo Council is not a very effective body. After 10 years of operation it should be an organisation in full control of the area with a very appreciable amount to show for its efforts. This is not the case, but what can be done about it? First of all I would say that it is necessary to attempt to instill in the Councillors themselves a new feeling of optimism in what they are about and to take every opportunity in boosting their morale and position in their society. For example, if a Councillor does something stupid, unconstitutional or plainly unlawful he should never be chastised publicly or semi-publicly. A confidential chat between the Advisory Officer on an equal to equal basis will, apart from righting the wrong and educating the Councillor, give the man a feeling that he is respected even though he has admittedly made a mistake. It is still the job of the Advisory Officer in most Councils to be a "big brother" though this concept may not be very popular in some minds today. The average Councillor is still an unsophisticated man requiring guidance, correction and the feeling of having someone positively "for" him and his efforts. That someone must be the Advisory Officer. There is no one else. Secondly as regards the Ilimo Council, the people have to be "pushed into shape" at the same time as it is attempted to propagate among them a more bivalent feeling towards the Council. "Pushing them into shape" means bringing home to them the various powers of the Council, as, in the days of yore, they abided by the system which included the Village Constable. Rules Inspectors are necessary people in most Councils to save the Councillors from antagonising their constituents by attempting to enforce rules, and a Rules Inspector, a good one, would be an asset to the Ilimo Council.

Regular visits to villages to educate the people to a better concept of Local Government plus invitations to various village leaders to attend meetings would be two means of propagating again Local Government to the people. Thirdly, the Ilimo Council requires a practically full-time competent and energetic Advisor for some time to bring the Council out of its present doldrums. Fourthly, while all I have stated is going on, the Council must ensure that it is doing its utmost in terms of assisting its area with the Tax Money which is collected primarily for this purpose.

(b) POLITICAL EDUCATION AND THE HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

As I have already stated quite a number of talks were had with mainly influential men around the village, both old and young, in which politics and the House of Assembly were brought up. It is quite hard to come to a full understanding of how much the people do understand regarding the House of Assembly and the present fluxes at work in this country today. A great number of people are not even aware of whom their local members are let alone having any real knowledge of the functions of the House of Assembly. I feel though that this is not surprising, that is, that there is no wide knowledge of the House of Assembly's reason for being. Obviously to most village natives the European is still firmly in charge of most Government Departments and since he is a European he is an Australian so the Australian Government must still be running things Q.E.D. The House of Assembly must be hard for the village native to understand because he does not even understand to any full degree the function of the Australian Government which has been running the Country for years. To the average village native, the "Government" has been the D.D.A. Officer in that he is the fellow with all the powers to put people in prison, make them dig latrines etc. Today, the Government is represented by a very diversified bunch of people, many of them, of course, natives. Still, as I have said before, the people in charge are still practically all European, so Australia is still running the show, so to the average village native the House of Assembly must appear to be an entity without an easily definable purpose. It just has not got any real impact yet on the village collective mentality. The House of Assembly, has to the, no real influence on their life. I feel that probably the only time it will, to any large degree, is when this country gains independence. Meantime, village people are not going to concern themselves too much about this apparently to them secondary body in the scheme of things today.

Talking of Independence, this was not a favourable topic with the people it was spoken to about. The idea is not one that the people embrace. I am sure they do not "love" the Australian Administration, but they are at least used to it, and the feeling seems to be "better the devil you know" etc. Also, there is some definite fear of the country being run and them being told what to do by a group of people who are not even related to them. Nor are Europeans, but Europeans are not Tolais or Chibus or what have you. Very parochial attitude but one to be expected. Among some of the better informed people, not many, but at least there were some and this is a good sign, fear was expressed that the better educated native people may take over the country, or be allowed to run the country without the people in the villages having any say in the matter. Utterance of this type of comment always brought some good deal of vocal support from other people.

Political Education should continue but I feel that set talks given to an assembled village are not a very effective method. Informal talks in a Rest House at night with interested village males in an atmosphere where the people can "loosen up" would be much more effective and far more enjoyable. Tabacco could be handed out at the beginning to set the easy-going tone of it all.

2. ECONOMIC

The two main cash crops in the Hujara and Kokoda Census Divisions are coffee and cocoa, with cocoa at present predominating. At Kokoda station the Agricultural Officer there purchases the coffee produced in the Kokoda Census Division. Coffee produced in the Hujara Census Division is purchased by the Orokaiva Coffee Growers' Society. The Iji Cocoa Society, which is a purely Kokoda Sub-District organisation purchases most of the cocoa grown in the area. There is some quantity of cocoa purchased from the lower Hujara Census Division by European and Chinese Traders. Appendix D, Page 1 shows the numbers of coffee trees, 261,951 and cocoa trees, 321,489 supplied to the Patrol by the people of the Hujara Census Division in each village. Appendix D, Page 2 shows the numbers of coffee trees, 128,042 and cocoa trees, 250,179, supplied by Agriculture for the Hujara Census Division as at their last Census in February 1968. If the figures supplied by the people are correct it indicates an appreciable amount of new plantings. On the other hand, figures supplied by villages visited in the Kokoda Census Division (some were not) are approximately equal, when totalled, to those figures supplied by Agriculture (Appendix D, Page 3). As well as the cocoa and coffee plantings there are fairly extensive plantings of Rubber throughout the two Census Divisions (Agriculture figures: 65,986 Hujara Census Division, 33,084 Kokoda Census Division). Up until 12 months or so ago people in the villages of HAKI, Hamara, Ajeka, Ombisusu and the hamlet Samara produced rubber, processing it in village factories situated at Haki/Hamara and Ombisusu. This is not being done at present and the people say this is due to their planting high yield rubber on their Land Tenure Conversion Blocks. Another reason would be the poor price they were getting for their rubber.

For the first financial year of the Iji Cocoa Society's operations a total of 202,933 lb of cocoa was bought for \$9,125.00 from the Hujara Census Division and 44,765 lb of cocoa for \$1,907.00 from the Kokoda Census Division. I would say that quite a lot less than half of the present cocoa crop is picked and produced (See Appendix D, Page 4).

The number of pounds of coffee bought from the Hujara Census Division by the Orokaiva Coffee Growers' Society is not known, but it is known that the area received \$1,207.00 during the months of June, July, August and September (Coffee Season) 1968. (See Appendix D, Page 5). This is a mere fraction of what the people could receive for their coffee using the formula of 60% of the trees in the area being productive and each tree producing 2 lb of coffee per year at 12 cents per lb. Coffee bought at Kokoda Station is bought primarily from the mountainous "BIAGE" area of the Census Division. During the period 7/2/68 to 31/12/68 19,042 lb of Parchment Coffee was bought from this area and the people received \$4,685.00 from this sale. The total population of the area is 315 and the coffee growers have to carry their produce up to 6 hours over mountainous terrain to market. There are approximately 55 people who have coffee plantings, which means, with the help of their wives and families, they can earn themselves \$80 a year under extremely hard conditions. These people put the people in the other sections of the Census Divisions to shame and point up very convincingly the fact that the other people, who have all the advantages of roads etc. are not half trying. On top of their coffee production

the Biage people also manage to supply Kokoda Station and surrounding plantations with English Potatoes. Other villages in the Kokoda Census Division from which the Agricultural Officer at Kokoda purchased coffee managed 976 lb for which they received \$126.74.

The Department of Agriculture has two European Extension Officers posted to the area, one at Kokoda and one at Ilimo. Helping these two officers are 8 Agricultural Assistants, 4 at Kokoda and 4 at Ilimo. There are numerous farmer Trainees at both stations. It is obvious then that the people are well served by Agriculture and cannot complain of being neglected or not knowing the correct way of looking after their crops. The Iji Society has recently purchased a Tractor and Trailer to pick up growers' cocoa. Most of the growers have had roads of some sort for a good number of years and have been under Agricultural Officer's contact for some considerable length of time. There is a new and very good road coming to or adjacent to all villages. These people have it all and have had most of it all for a long time. The fact is though, that they will not produce. They have no real push or "get up and go". How that necessary push can be generated is frankly beyond me. High Taxation by the Council on their potential worth is a possible method to make them produce more.

The Iji Coffee Growers' Society has 430 members with \$4,300 in shares. Its successful running depends in a large part on the Agricultural Officer stationed at Kokoda. This is a statement of fact. At the present, the Society, though small is running well. Thanks must go to the Agricultural Officer, Mr. I. Reardon.

Non indigenous development in this area centres around the two large European owned plantations, Kokoda and Mamba. I have no facts and figures on these as I had to leave Kokoda before I was able to acquire them. Kokoda Plantation is devoted to rubber with a subsidiary Trade Store, while Mamba Plantation, though still processing rubber is mainly in beef cattle having something like 2,500 head.

SOCIAL

Education - Schools in the area are provided by the Administration and the Anglican Mission (See Appendix B). The number of schools is ample for the area. All Anglican Mission Schools visited (except St. David's at Eiwo) had what the Mission calls Student or Pupil Teachers assisting the head teacher who was usually reasonably well qualified. These Student or Pupil Teachers have often only a Standard VI Education but are supposed to teach Prep. or Standard I and in some cases Standard II. Obviously this cannot be a system guaranteed to produce any high level of Education in the children attending such schools, but the Mission appears to take the line that any sort of teaching is better than none.

It was noted during the Census taking in the area that in most villages there were quite a number of children not attending school and in many cases there had obviously been no attempt by the parents of the children to send their children to school. In other cases the levying by the Anglican Mission of their \$3 school fee had compelled some parents not to provide schooling for their children. On the matter of this school fee, the Anglican Mission is taking a hard line and failure to produce the fee is resulting in children being sent home. From what I can gather, the fee in Mission

Schools is going to increase again this year in that area to something like \$6 per family. Any complaint by the people of being unable to produce a school fee is poppycock. The Mission attitude in this matter is, I feel, a good one and it is a pity the Administration does not follow suit. The people have to learn that everything does not necessarily come free.

HEALTH

The area patrolled is quite well supplied by Aid Posts and Hospitals. In the Kokoda Census Division there is an Hospital at Kokoda Station and an Aid Post, Council constructed, at Kepara. In the Hujara Census Division there is an Aid Post at Sairope, again Council constructed and in this case the Orderly is paid by the Council, and a Hospital in the charge of a European Sister at Eiwo Anglican Mission. This Sister does regular Infant Welfare Patrols through the area as far as Kokoda Station. This is a job which apparently the Administration will not take on and has asked the Mission to do. I believe that the situation exists where this Sister cannot be given an Administration Accommodation Warrant for her stays at Kokoda Station. This would be the least the Administration could do in a case such as this.

During the Patrol the Daily Record Books of the various Aid Posts and Hospitals were observed and it suffices to say that the people are well utilizing these facilities. There is one group of people who require an Aid Post and these are in the mountainous "BIAGE" area of the Kokoda Census Division. The population of the area is admittedly small (315) but due to their isolation and the hardship they have in acquiring Medical Aid at present, plus the fact that they are an industrious people who appear to have received no benefits from the Administration or the Local Government Council at any time, I feel that an Aid Post Orderly is warranted. The people have constructed an Aid Post, and apparently negotiations are going on with P.H.D. as to the supplying of an Orderly. As at the time of writing this report the situation has still not been fully clarified.

The general health of the people throughout the area was, on a whole quite good. However, in the villages of Waju, Sengi, Ambeni, Kepara, Kanandara, Pirive, Kamondo particularly, but also to some extent in other villages, there is a large incidence of goitre which is affecting people in all age groups. I wish to suggest strongly here that Public Health be requested to do a goitre survey of the villages mentioned with the intent of halting the spread of the disease.

MISSIONS

Apart from the people in the "BIAGE" area of the Kokoda Census Division who are Seventh Day Adventists and those people in the "Chirima" Section of the Census Division who are Catholics, the great bulk of people in the two Census Divisions patrolled are of the Anglican religion. The S.D.A. people in the "BIAGE" area are administered in the Mission Field, from the Central District. The people in this area are robust and clean, and have probably the neatest villages in the Census Divisions patrolled. Compared to the Anglicans they are fanatic church-goers, every village having a church, and they attend it at least twice a day, one of these times being about 5.30 in the morning. In the area there are

two Scripture teachers who look after the spiritual welfare of the people. Other than spiritual, though, the people have accrued no material benefits from their Mission such as school or an Aid Post. The people are strongly aligned with their Church and are perhaps the most energetic in the Kokoda Sub-District. If this is due to their religion, more power to it.

The "Chirima" area, as not visited by this Officer. The people are religiously administered from the Catholic Mission at Yongai in the Goilala Sub-District.

The Anglican Mission in the area, as in all of the Northern District, is long and well established and a very influential body with the native people. Apart from its Religious Activities the Mission supplies schooling to the people (see Appendix E) and has at its headquarters at St. David's, Eiwo, a good and well run hospital which caters to approximately 300 outpatients per month. A self support scheme exists in the area which was originally commenced by Fr. Sharpe who is now stationed in Popondetta. The income for this self support scheme comes from School Fees, Hospital Fees, Mission Trade Store, what are called Envelopes, and Government Grants. The expenditure is through wages for teachers and other Mission staff, the running of schools and the Hospital, Buildings and some donations made to the Diocese. European staff are not supported at all by the scheme. I was given some figures for 1968 by the Father in Charge at Eiwo. Theoretically the Envelope Donations are \$3 per male, \$1 per female, 20c. each child and 50c for elderly people. Approximately \$2,500 was collected in 1968 through envelopes, \$500 School Fees, \$100 in other donations and the Mission Store, which is part of the Self-Help Scheme netted about \$200 profit. Approximately then \$3,300 was collected last year. The idea is a good one, and is a little like a Local Government Council on another level. Every village has its Church Council and these Church Councils meet each year to discuss a budget. The Father in Charge is the Treasurer and Adviser. Discussions with the Priest at Eiwo elicited the information that keeping the scheme running is a hard battle and made obvious that the Mission has its problems with trying to make the local people progress or anyhow, start to support themselves.

The Mission and the Administration do not always agree on various policies and concepts. This not an abnormal situation but I feel that officers should be aware of the fact that native people often attempt to play the Administration off against the Mission and vice-versa. To become incensed over the tale carrying of an indigenous person is often an immediate reaction by many officers because the tale involves the Mission. The same officer would be very careful of giving any credence to a story by the same indigenous person if it concerned another subject. This is an immature attitude and probably causes a good deal of unnecessary dissension.

WOMEN'S CLUBS

In the two Census Divisions this concept of Social Advancement is not strongly established. In most villages apathetic women or traditionally minded men exclude the formation of Clubs which could become strongly functioning entities. Exceptions are the Women's Clubs at Saga (\$302.84 in Bank Book), Kepara/Kanandara (\$145 in Bank Book), Kokoda (?), Mamba Plantation (?), Putima (\$60 in Bank) and to a lesser degree Ambeni (\$68.00 in Bank). The people of Sairope village

are commencing a Club after there being a Women's Club Leaders Course held there. The Ajeka, Haki/Hamara, Hanjiri, Waju/Siseretta Clubs have practically folded up.

A Welfare Assistant has been stationed at Kokoda for some time and has Patrolled a good deal of the area and attempted to propagate Women's Club work. She has found the going very hard and the lack of support she has received from the people has been a big factor in her wishing to transfer out of the area.

A good Women's Club is a good thing but a poor one is next to useless. The success or failure of a Club depends mainly on a genuine interest among the women plus the emergence of a woman with very strong leadership characteristics. There is little of the first and few of the second in this area.

CULT AND UNREST

For many years some villages in the Hujara Census Division have been mixed up with rumours of various Cult activities of one kind or another. Perhaps the two worst offenders have been Sairope and Ombisusu. Ombisusu is still a strange village populated by people who do not appear terribly enthusiastic towards the Administration, but Sairope at least seems to be coming out of its bad period. Comments in the Sairope village book for a good number of years have mentioned Cult activities, the fact that the village was the dirtiest in the Sub-District and that the people were sullen, unco-operative etc. The people appear to have changed. They are building a completely new village of well built, roomy, well lined houses all with small grass plots and shrubs surrounding and with a central road-way. The people of Maujeta village, on the other side of the Mission Station which separates the two villages, are also involved in this new building. On completion, the people wish to invite the District Commissioner, Assistant District Commissioner, Kokoda and other dignitaries for the opening. The attitude of the people to the Patrol was friendly and co-operative. It is pleasing to see a group of previously "bad" people come "good" as it were.

SPORTING ACTIVITIES

I will not go into great detail in this matter. It suffices to say that at least in one respect the people, or anyhow, the men of this area are well developed in the above. Soccer is widely played between villages as is Volleyball in many areas. There are some sporting organisations (e.g. Kepara/Kanandara Soccer Club) which have attempted to levy Club Fees, generally around the 50c per member mark, but most sporting activity is done on an informal basis. As far as I could gather, attempts to form Clubs which levy membership fees have not been very successful. Some people pay, some will not pay but still want to play etc. and the organisation falls down eventually. Still, on the informal basis there is a good deal of activity, little regulations and a good deal of healthy fun.

MISCELLANEOUS

Reception of Patrol and Census Generally

The Patrol was well received over all and in villages where Census had not been carried out for a number of years the people were obviously happy to have it revised and have

their children's names and marriages recorded. I have been doing Census Patrols for many years and have often hated it and been bored to death by it. I have been able to see from this Patrol that Census, to the people, is something which they do appreciate for they have a genuine desire for themselves and their children to be recorded. I do feel though, that the work of Census, particularly now that the Census book has been revised and standardized should be taken over by Local Government Councils at their Tax Collection time. D.D.A. staff could well utilize time, at present spent Censusing people, in doing more worthwhile work such as promulgating Political Awareness. Compiling Census Statistics could and should remain a D.D.A. job.

AREA STUDY

Introduction

(a) The area patrolled has a rainfall of 140 to 150 inches per year and is naturally very lushly vegetated with rain forests. From the accompanying map it can be seen that the Mamba River, beginning from what is called the Oivi Ridge flows down what is called the Kokoda Valley. The Oivi Ridge is a natural barrier to the entrance of this valley. Kokoda Station and the bulk of the people in the Kokoda Census Division live in this valley which is extremely fertile and bounded on either side by high rising mountains. People not living on the actual valley floor are those in the "BIAGE" area of the Census Division who live on the side of a sheer walled rugged small valley off shoot to the main one and the people in the upper area of what is called the Chirima section of the Census Division who are in a similar situation. The other side of the Oivi Ridge, the Popondetta side, is a semi valley with the Kumusi River running through it and funnelling out to the lowlands surrounding Mt. Lamington. The main section of the Hujara Census Division is in this area.

(b) There is at present a road being constructed to Kokoda station which passes through the heart of the two Census Divisions patrolled and which links with the road from Popondetta to Saiho Hospital. The road is at present moving forward from the Kokoda side of Oivi Ridge. An old road built a considerable time ago is still utilized in most of the Kokoda Census Division until the new one puts an end to its utility.

POPULATION - DISTRIBUTION AND TRENDS

(a) Attached are village Population Registers for the Hujara and Kokoda Census Divisions. The absenteeism rate is not abnormal. The Hujara Census Division has not been completely Censused for some considerable time so that the Natural Increase cannot be correctly worked out. However I would say that the birth rate would be a normal 4.2% with a Death Rate of approximately 1.2% which would give a Natural Increase of 3%. The same can be said for the Kokoda Census Division which also cannot be worked out with any real correctness for the same reason.

(b) The bulk of the population of the two Census Divisions is distributed along the Mamba and Kumusi river systems, and adjacent to the new road in construction and the old one gradually being superceded. A number of off shoot roads from the main road lead to the villages of Sairope, Asisi, Ambeni, Waju, Sengi and Kepara and Kovel. Behind Asisi in the foothills are the villages of Evasusu, Bothu and Sorape which are connected to Asisi by a walking track and behind Sairope are the villages of Asapa, Enjoro and Diapa connected to Sairope also by a walking track. Walking tracks are the only method of

of reaching the "Biage" and "Chirima" villages of the Kokoda Census Division.

SOCIAL GROUPINGS

(a) There are four distinct Social Groups in the area surveyed. To start with, the people in the "Chirima" area of the Kokoda Census Division in the villages of Asimba, Karukaru, Koroga, Kanga and Seiba (Total Population - 363) are what are loosely termed "Goilalas" and are directly related to the people in the Chirima Valley in the Waitape Patrol Post Area of the Goilala sub-district. They are Papuan Catholics.

The second group are those in the "Biage" area of the Kokoda Census Division who are "Koiari" people and are directly related to the people in the Mountain Koiari Census Division of the Sogeri Patrol Post area of the Port Moresby sub-district. They live in the villages of Abuari, Alola, Isurava, Hagutawa and Usukara (Total population - 315). It is interesting to note here that the people of Usikara in the past moved down to Pelai village, which is composed of Orokaiva people, but have now moved back to the hills to their old village spot. They are Seventh Day Adventists.

The third group are the people living at Asapa (Matanuru), Diapa and Enjora (Total Population - 358) which is 3 hours walk from Sairope village into the foothills. These people are Managalase and are directly related to those at Gora and Gorabuna in the Afore Patrol Post Area. They are Anglicans.

The last ^{and} the largest social group is the Orokaiva who reside in the remaining villages. Their total population is 2,948. They are of course Anglicans. From what I can gather there is some small regional difference such as pronunciation of the Orokaiva language between those residing on the Popondetta side of Oivi Ridge and those on the Kokoda side of the Ridge.

Each Social Group has its own language which is unlike that of the other groups. Groups 1 and 2 are isolated by reasonably mountainous country, and though relationships with Group 4 are cordial enough and they belong to the same Local Government Council etc. there is very little social mixing such as intermarriage. Group 3 on the other hand is experiencing a good deal more mixing with Group 4 and there is a good deal of intermarriage going on. The reason for this is, I would say, directly due to the fact that Group 3 and 4 have the same religion whereas Group 1 and 2 do not.

In group 4 the functional social unit is the family. I feel, but am not so sure, that the same is the case for the other groups.

LEADERSHIP

Many communities visited had people with obvious leadership qualities and these communities were always easier to work among than those where leaders were not so readily apparent. It was noted that practically all the men who have been elected as Church Councillors in the villages were in their late forties or in their fifties with some older than that. The ages of Councillors fluctuated to a fair degree and none encountered during the Patrol except for Father Simon Peter from Saga and Saga Mission appeared to have any impressively traditional or gained leadership traits. Village

Committees or Council Committees were generally middle-aged but a fair number were in their late 20's or early 30's. Quite a number of men have become influential in the village sphere due to their business acumen and have considerable impact on their society, but I hesitate before saying that they would be very important leaders. There does not really seem to be anyone who could be designated a really strong and forceful leader over a large group of people. Fr. Simon Peter could be designated to some degree this way, but he has the fact of his being an Anglican Mission Father lending an immense amount of weight which he normally probably would not carry. I feel that as far as leadership is concerned there are people with certain spheres of influence in a village over a certain number of people which makes leadership not a one man thing but a diversified group situation with certain people having certain say over certain subjects.

In conclusion, young men with some Education are finding a definite role in village life today, if they stay in the village, but I would say that the "reins" are still firmly in the hands of the older men.

LAND TENURE AND USE

(a) The traditional system of land tenure and use is the familiar one of subsistence shifting cultivation with a patrilineal pattern of inheritance. All children acquire rights to their father's land for use during their lives. Generally the first born son, if he remains in the village, is the land controller within a family when his father dies. All land is part of the community Clan Land and each Clan has one or two men who can be designated Clan Land Leaders. These are the men who control and arbitrate land usage within the Clan.

(b) Quite a large amount of work has been going on in the area patrolled in Land Tenure Conversion and purchasing land for Land Settlement Schemes. Following is a list of Land Tenure Conversion and Land Settlement Schemes.

LAND SETTLEMENT SCHEMES

Established Schemes:	Saga/Amada	30 Blocks	32 Settlers
	Savaia	22 "	22 "
	Kamondo	28 "	27 "
	Kokoda	27 "	12 "
		<hr/>	<hr/>
		107 Blocks	93 Settlers

Future Land Settlement Schemes:		
(Bought)	Kepara/Pirive	54 x 20 acre blocks
(Bought)	Gorari	732 acres
	Hanjiri A	310 acres
	Hanjiri B	476 acres.

It is fairly certain now that Hanjiri B will not be bought and plans discontinued. The reason for this is, I believe, due to the large plantings of cocoa and coffee already established on the ground before it was surveyed for breaking into blocks. The Botue Land Settlement Scheme adjacent to Saga village has been surveyed but has not yet been gazetted. The purchase of a further 1,097 acres of land for Land Settlement adjacent to the Kepara/Pirive and Kokoda Schemes is being held up due to a land dispute on the ground. This land, if eventually purchased, might be cut up into 100 or 200 acre blocks suitable for cattle projects. As far as I can gather these Land Settlement Blocks are primarily being taken up by local village people

adjacent to the blocks. There are precious few "foreign" natives acquiring Blocks and the local people are basically not in favour of them doing so. A case in point was the Chimbu man who acquired a Kamondo Block and now wishes to give it up. I cannot help but think, knowing the Kamondo people, that he was probably forced out. It seems a very odd state of affairs to me that land be purchased from Local People for Land Settlement and then to have most of the Blocks taken up by the same people who sold it.

Land Tenure Conversion Schemes

BOTUE	-	52 x 20 acre blocks
PIRIVE	-	24 x 20 " "
AMBENI	-	32 x 20 acre blocks

Applications for title are being processed for Ambeni and applications for the other two should be taken shortly.

Other schemes in various stages of investigation are:-

KOVELO	-	9 x 20 acres + 420 acres proposed grazing
KOKODA	-	16 x 20 "
WAJU	-	45 x 20 "
SISIRETA	-	33 x 20 "
Hanjiri	-	58 x 20 "
KEPARA	-	21 x 20 "
Haki/Hamara	-	66 x 20 "
Kanandara	-	18 x 20 "

GENERAL

It is obvious from these figures (L.T.C. and Land Settlement) that the people, or at least the Orokaiva people who have all the good land, are willing to embrace new systems of Land Tenure as opposed to their traditional system. The "Biage" and "Chirima" people of the area "out on a limb" regarding this sort of development and the "Biage" people at least are not interested; though at the villages of Isurava and Alola the people are planting a communal coffee garden which is a break away from individually planted coffee plots. There is good reason to believe that the "block" system is a new status symbol and a new "possible key to maybe prosperity". Orokaiva people seem quite malleable in taking up new ideas but appear to lack the necessary gusto to make a real success of what they have started. I do not believe that the taking up of blocks by these people is going to radically change their productivity in the economic field.

In conclusion it must be said that information on L.T.C. and Land Settlement Blocks was hurriedly obtained from the Agricultural Officer at Kokoda before my transfer back to Popondetta and the information may be a little out of date.

LITERACY

For list of schools serving the area see Appendix E.

In the Hujara Census Division I carried out a Survey which lists and gives some particulars about people in the various villages who can speak or read and write English and also those people who can speak Pidgin English. The survey includes only those people who are actually resident in the villages. Quite an amount of work went into this. I am not sure whether it has any real worth but I feel it is at least interesting. (See Appendix A's numerous pages).

The same kind of survey was not carried out in the Kokoda Census Division primarily because I did not think of it until I commenced patrolling the Hujara Census Division. In both of the Census Divisions though, the really literate adults are away at work. Still, by looking through Appendix A, one can see that there is a fair amount of literacy of one kind or another, and of course this level should improve as the years go by.

During the Patrol a Survey was carried out on the number of radios held in the villages in the two Census Divisions. There are 65 radios in the Hujara Census Divisions and 26 in the Kokoda Census Division, or in this case, in the villages visited by this officer, (See Appendix G). At various villages the people were asked what stations they mainly listen to and what programmes they like. 9PA and Daru were practically always mentioned and the people always mentioned the News (of any kind and preferably in Motu) as being a big favourite. So much for the theory of indigenous people listening to "coboy" music all the time. Apart from radio there are negligible other sources of news, information etc. such as newspapers or bulletins appearing or being distributed throughout the area. It was interesting to note that very few radios were in need of repair or had flat batteries.

STANDARD OF LIVING

The people in the two Census Divisions have been under Administration and Mission Control a long enough period for the wearing of European clothes and the utilising of European cooking utensils to be the standard and not the exception throughout the area. Villages are on the whole quite good with adequate latrines and rubbish pits. There are exceptionally good villages (e.g. Abuari in the "Biage", Hanjiri in the Hujara Census Division) but the most important thing is that no village visited can be classified as unacceptably poor. The style of housing is not now traditional & is almost completely of the introduced style so common throughout T.P.N.G. today. House roofs are primarily either of sac sac or kunai, walls are of split timber and floors of split timber, limbo etc. Water is abundant in the two Census Divisions patrolled and I fail to understand why so many villages are built either a long way from a good sized creek or river or built next to some exceedingly small stream when a good water supply exists nearby and still on the people's land. (e.g. Papaki village people walk 30 minutes to their water supply, Sairope and Maujeta are built adjacent to a small stream which, in a visiting F.H.D. Officer's opinion is becoming polluted. There is no need for either situation).

The staple food throughout the area is taro followed by sweet potato. Sugar cane, bananas, pitpit, corn, pumpkin, various native "cabbage" are also widely eaten. The people like tinned meat, rice, tea, sugar etc. and it is fair to say that when a person in this area has some money in his pocket he will spend a good deal of it on introduced foodstuffs.

In conclusion, the people are embracing and will continue to embrace the "European Style" of living as much as they possibly can in, at least, material aspects.

MISSIONS

I have said all I feel necessary on the subject in the Situation Report.

NON INDIGENES

The only non-indigenous activity present in the areas patrolled are the two rubber plantations adjacent to Kokoda Station, i.e. Mamba and Kokoda Plantations. Mamba Plantation, beside being involved in rubber production has a thriving beef industry having in the vicinity of 2,500 beasts. Kokoda Plantation is involved mainly in rubber production and has a subsidiary Trade Store as does Mamba Plantation. The owner of Mamba Plantation, Mr. Kienzle is a majority stock holder and is the Chairman of the Board of Directors of Papuan Airlines Pty. Ltd. He has a European staff of himself, his brother, his son, his brother's son, his son-in-law and one manager. Mr. Kienzle is a famous identity in T.P.N.G. and has recently appeared on the Queen's Honours List.

The Kokoda Plantation is a much smaller enterprise being owned jointly by a Mr. D. Ross who is at present residing in Australia and Mr. C. Hansen who is managing the property at present. Produce from both plantations is flown to Port Moresby by D.C.3's from Kokoda airstrip and in spite of the road which is steadily progressing to Kokoda, I feel that the plantations will continue to use the present method.

As I have stated previously I have no facts and figures on the number of labourers employed by the plantations, local and foreign, or on production figures etc. My abrupt transfer out of Kokoda left no time for this.

A non indigenous activity at present going on within the two Census Divisions is the building of the new road to Kokoda by Papuan Transport & Contractors Pty. Ltd. I would say that this company is employing between 60 to 100 local people mainly from the villages on the Popondetta side of Oivi Ridge thus far, but no doubt people on the Kokoda side will be employed as the road progresses. This is a short term activity but will leave lasting impact on the native people of the area.

COMMUNICATIONS

Roads.

I have discussed this topic to some degree in my situation report. The majority of the villages in the area patrolled can be reached by road, some only when weather permits. I have already indicated in the Situation Report which villages are served by walking tracks. At present four wheel drive vehicles are essential in the area. However, on the completion of the road from the Kumusi River to Kokoda Station being built by a European Contractor (Papuan Transport and Contractors Pty. Ltd.) conventional drive vehicles will be able to be used. Secondary roads leading off the new road and off the old road which is slowly being put out of use, lead to the villages of Sairope, Eiwo Mission and Asisi village, Ambeni, Waju (leading off new road), Kepara/Kanandara (leading off old road) are all in an extremely poor state of repair except that road leading to Waju and to a lesser extent the one to Ambeni. I understand that money is being allocated to the increasing of the standard of these roads. Past Kokoda Station there are plantations maintained roads within the Mamba and Kokoda Plantation complexes.

Airstrips

There are Airstrips in the area at Kokoda Station (accepts up to DC3's) adjacent to Eiwo Mission (accepts Cessnas and Pilatus Porter) and at Asapa village. The strip at Eiwo Mission was built by the native people and is used primarily to bring supplies into the Mission. Mission Aviation Fellowship aircraft only use the strip. The airstrip at Asapa has been closed by D.C.A. as not being suitable for commercial traffic. It was built by the native people and was supplying them with an outlet for their coffee as long as the PATAIR Pilatus Porter could land there. Only Mission aeroplanes use the strip at present, and the people have to carry their coffee 3 hours to Sairope village to sell it. They are not happy about the situation and I feel that D.C.A. is being more than slightly ridiculous in closing the strip to the Pilatus Porter which can practically land on a football field.

During the Patrol I observed the airstrip the "Biage" people of Abuari village have been attempting to construct. The site is completely unsuitable, the people were told so and work has ceased.

ECONOMY OF THE AREA

I have said a considerable amount regarding this topic in my situation report. For number of economic trees, supplied by villagers and by Agriculture, see Appendix D, Page 1, 2, 3 and 5. Approximately 60% of planted cocoa and coffee trees would be bearing with approximately 20% immature and 20% aged.

For record of total actual production and amount of money received as close as I am able to compile it, see Appendix D, Page 4, 6 and footnote on Page 3. It will be noted that pounds of coffee bought does not appear on Page 6. This is unfortunate but could not be helped. It will also be noted that there is no record of rubber sales. This is due to (1) most rubber is not yet productive and (2) villages which have had a business in rubber have not operated for the last 12 months.

The following is what I estimate could have been earned by the people in the Hujara and Kokoda Census Divisions working on the basis of 60% of their cocoa and coffee trees being mature and bearing and for cocoa there are 350 trees to the acre, one acre can produce one ton of wet beans and wet beans are bought for 4.5 cents per lb. For coffee there are 620 trees to the acre, one acre can produce $\frac{3}{4}$ ton of Arabic Parchment Coffee and this coffee is bought for 12 cents per lb. Figures taken on number of cocoa and coffee trees are those supplied by Agriculture (Appendix D, Page 2 and 3).

Hujara Census Division

Cocoa:	Estimated 150,000 Productive Trees	
	" people could earn in year	
	\$40,320 (approx)	Actual: \$9,125.
Coffee:	Estimated 76,800 productive trees	
	" people could earn in year	
	\$24,796 (approx)	Actual: \$1,207

Kokoda Census Division

Cocoa: Estimated 44,640 Productive Trees
 " People could earn in year
 \$12,801 (approx) Actual: \$1,907

Coffee: Estimated 24,300 Productive Trees
 " People could earn in year
 \$7,862 (approx) Actual: \$4,800 (approx)

It can be seen at a glance that the people are only producing a fraction of what they could produce if they worked their plantings on an efficient day by day basis. It is interesting to note that the best figure is that for coffee in the Kokoda Census Division. This is directly attributed to the efforts of the "Biage" people.

In the Kokoda and Hujara Census Divisions there are approximately 240 men absent at work inside the District. I would say that approximately two thirds of these men would be within the area surveyed. They would work primarily for Mamba and Kokoda Plantations and for Papuan Transport. It could be said then that there are approximately 160 men earning wages in the area surveyed who belong to the area surveyed. At an average of \$4 per week these men earn \$640 per week, hence they would earn for the year the sum of \$33,280 (approximately).

There is one native co-operative to the area surveyed. This is the Iji Cocoa Society which I have mentioned previously in the Situation Report. (See Appendix C for number of members and present share capital). Also operating in the area, in the lower half of the Hujara Census Division is the Orokaiva Coffee Growers' Society. Number of members belonging to this Society from the Hujara Census Division is not known. The Iji Society has not been operating very long and at present there is no ill-feeling in the area against it. It is being quite well managed due a lot to the Kokoda Agricultural Officer.

Appendix B lists the number of Bank Accounts in the area surveyed and is broken up into Commonwealth Savings and New South Wales. Also it shows the money that the villages of Waju, Sengi and Ambeni have invested in a Savings and Loans Society.

	<u>C.S.B.</u>	<u>No.A/cs.</u>	<u>N.S.W.</u>	<u>No.A/cs.</u>
Hujara Census Division	\$4,822.51	222	\$6,831.89	958
Kokoda Census Division	16,148.44	117	831.78	15
TOTAL	\$20,970.95	339	\$7,663.67	973

Money invested in Sengi, Waju, Ambeni Savings & Loans Society = \$3,644.05.

Total money then held in Passbooks is \$28,634.62.

The large number of N.S.W. accounts in the Hujara Census Division is most noticeable. The bulk of them have in them no more than an average of \$3.00. Whole families have a book for every individual. The Anglican Mission looks after the Agency and it is obvious that the people have been asked to open accounts so that the Agency is able to receive more money for its Agency Work.

From the foregoing information, even though I am certain that the information cannot really be expected to provide a very accurate figure, I would say that the average per capita income in the area at present per year would be \$10 to \$12. The distribution of this per capita income would be evenly spread on the whole with the exceptions of the "Chirima" area of the Kokoda Census Division being less than that and the "Biage area" of the same Census Division being somewhat more. With an average income of this amount it would be fair to say that the meeting of Local Government Council Tax, Mission Fees, School Fees and Social village obligations would result in some strain on the economy of the people, but the situation of course is that the people, or the majority of the people in the area surveyed are capable of earning a good deal more money than they do as shown by previous figures in this section.

Possibilities of Expanding the Economy

With the exception of the "Biage" people of the Kokoda Census Division, whom the Agricultural Officer at Kokoda says are practically at the peak level of productivity they would be able to maintain under their present conditions of isolation and lack of communications and the "Chirima" people of the same Census Division who are out on an "Economic Limb" due to their extreme isolation and lack of communications, the people in other sections of the area surveyed, if they applied themselves diligently to their present plantings of cocoa and coffee would expand the economy of the area five fold in the course of one year.

There is ample arable land available to these people and their communications are becoming increasingly better. There is no need for any man among them to work as a labourer and there is very little need for increased plantings of cash crops at the present time. All that is required is that the people begin to work hard and realize that working hard is, after all, the only way to success.

The problem is to provide or manufacture incentive. Though material goods are very attractive to the people they obviously are not attractive enough yet to impel the people to sustained effort. To say the people are lazy and shiftless is to judge them on one term of reference. The difference is that we in a European society have to work and earn money or starve. These people have no such problem, and that is the problem of their lack of productiveness. It appears to me that the only solution is to make these people pay increasingly larger taxes, school fees etc and in this way impel them to earn more money. This may sound like putting the cart before the horse, but is not so really, because as has been so amply illustrated, the people's potential for increased earnings is growing in their gardens.

Attitude towards Local Government, The Central Government and the Stage of Political Development.

I have already commented at some length on all these topics in my Situation Report. To reiterate, the people in the area patrolled are generally apathetic toward their Local

Government Council, the House of Assembly is a body which cannot easily be pigeonholed in their minds and this is something with which they do not worry their minds about and the Central Government, which I take to be the Australian Administration, is the "Government" and it is from this that all things come and by which their lives are regulated. (Aside from the Mission) People living in a village community are not surprisingly more concerned with mundane matters affecting their everyday life such as providing themselves with enough food, producing enough cocoa or coffee to earn money to pay school fees and Council taxes and to buy a few luxuries and taking part in the various feasts which are such a large part of village life, than they are in the complexities of Government. The village existence is an insular one and insularity manufactures ignorance and unwillingness to adopt new concepts.

However, in spite of everything I feel that awareness of what is going on around them is to a certain degree increasing among the people. Their ability to articulate their awareness and attitudes is very low, but this is a common factor in all under-educated and under-developed people.

In conclusion, the people are not antagonistic or blantly anti towards the Government or the Councils. The European is a familiar part of their lives and though they do not love him they are not overtly antagonistic towards him either.

SUPPLEMENTARY

Shotgun. - See Appendix F For Particulars.

This area is no different to any other in the Northern District in that great stock is put on owing a shotgun. The lack of game of any kind in the area patrolled clearly illustrates the status symbol of it all. All villages visited, once men who have been given permission to buy guns do so, will not require, if the one gun to fifty people rule is kept, any more shotguns for a good number of years.

Indigenous Owned Vehicles/Coffee Pulping Machines

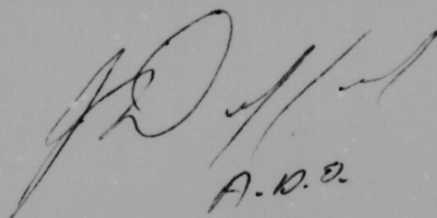
See Appendix G Page 1 and 2.

TRADESTORES

See Appendix H. In the Hujara Census Division Trade Stores are becoming evident in nearly plague proportions. A lot of status is attached to having a Trade Store and the area is going through a period where nearly anyone with \$50 or so in his pocket wishes to be a Store Owner (or buy a shotgun). In the Kokoda Census Division the two European Plantations have Trade Stores which appear to fulfill most of the needs of the people in this Census Division. There is one store operating in the Hujara Census Division, adjacent to Ilimo School, which is operated by Wing Hay & Co. of Popondetta.

CONCLUSION

The area surveyed was the first area I have been into in the Northern District other than the Ioma Patrol Post area. I found the patrol interesting and I hope my report is of some value.


A.D.D.

SURVEY OF ENGLISH/ PIDGIN SPEAKERS Hujara Census Division. (LIVING IN VILLAGES)

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS.
HOMBA JORIRARI	YES	NO	NO	Joined Police 1938. Retired 1966 as Sgt. Major. Served during War. Now owns Trade Store, Toyota Ute. Businessman. Influential.
		Speaks Pidgin.		
AJIRA TIKA (F)		SPEAKS PIDGIN		Wife of HOMBA. Helps run store.
ANDO AIWA		"	"	Joined Police 1938. 16 years service. Fought during War.
SARI OJE		"	"	Joined Police 1930. Finished 1955. Worked 7 years A.P.C. P.M. cook in Mess. PWD. Mess Pop. 1 year.
DAVURA HOMBA	YES	YES	YES	St.4 M.S. Eiwo. Worked A.P.C. P.M. Food store attendant 2½ years. 1st. L.C. Councillor for Ajeka 6 years. Runs a village Trade Store Son of Homba Jorirari.
USISI NOMIKO		SPEAKS PIDGIN		Joined Police 1959. 5 years.
KAGENE TAIMBARI	YES	NEGLEGIBLE		St.3 Saiho. Cook A.P.C. Mess P.M. 3 years.
AWARI OKIRE		SPEAKS SOME PIDGIN.		Worked Bousbei Sangara Pltn. 8 years.
CHRISTABEL AFOFO (F)	YES (V. LIMITED)			St.2. M.S. Eiwo. Married in village.
WILMA GRACE SISIRE(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.3 Ajeka P.T.S. Married in village.
		ALL V. POORLY)		
FRANCIS DAREN (F)		SPEAKS PIDGIN SOME ENGLISH.		ST.3 Hamara P.T.S. Has spent 2 years N.G. Married in village.
HARAU HAUWARI(F)		LIMITED ENGLISH		ST.3 Woseta M.S. Married in village.
ASARI IKOMBO (F)		ditto		ST.2 Eiwo M.S. " " " .
LILA GRACE OIRA(F)		Ditto		ST.3 " " " " " .
HOROVA NOMIKO(F)		"	"	ST 1 Ajeka P.T.S. " " "
NESTA PASANI (F)		"	"	ST.3 Sairope M.S. " " " .

ASAPA AND DIAPA VILLAGES.

<u>NAME</u>	<u>SPEAK</u>	<u>READ</u>	<u>WRITE (ENGLISH)</u>	<u>COMMENTS.</u>
SYLVANNUS SEIRE	YES	YES	YES	Form 1 Matyrs A.M.S. Working Pupil Teacher village.
LAZARUS LIPO	YES	YES	YES	St.6 Sesembatta M.S. " " " " .
RANDOLPH UPIA	YES	YES	YES Speaks Pidgin.	ST.3 Sairope M.S. Assisting S.I.L. man in language translations. Has been taught to use typewriter.
EVA MARY PAMURA	"	"	"	ST 4 Sesembatta. Worked Pupil Teacher Asapa 3 years. Assists husband in his work. Wife Randolph Upia.
JOYCE FRIEDA ONEVO	"	"	"	ST. 5 Sesembatta. Worked Pupil Teacher 6 months Asapa M.S. Married in village.
PHILEMON PAPAJA	YES	=	= V.LIMITED.	ST.2 Sairope M.S. Worked Pltn. 5mths. Sangara. Carpenters labourer Delta Constructions P.M. 1 year. Looks after one of local stores.
NELSON SARE	YES	YES	YES LIMITED	ST.4 Sairope M.S.
LAURENT HIDO	"	"	" "	ST 3 " " .
			N.B.	There are another 2 men from here with some knowledge who were absent at time of Patrol.
<u>ASISI VILLAGE</u>				
WILFRED HAUN	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Iduabada Tech School. Trained to be Carpenter. At present living in village.
GABRIEL KONEHE	YES	YES	YES	ST 6. Kokoda P.T.S. Medical Orderly Kokoda 6years. Now living village.
UTE HARA	YES	NO	NO	NO SCHOOL. Self taught. Worked labourer A.P.C. 2 years. Elected L.G. Councillor 1958. Councillor 5 years. Captain of local Soccer team.

N.B. In Asisi village at least five females with quite good knowledge of English would not come forward. Two of them ex Nurses.

AMBENI VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS.
REYNOLD TAMATE	YES	YES	YES	STD. 5. A.M.S. Hamboi. 10 years A.P.C. P.M. Clerk. Living village.
GEORGE NIXON BOKO	"	"	"	STD. 3 Eiwo A.M.S. Worked Medical Orderly Eiwo.
GORDON SARUPO	"	NO	NO SPEAKS GOOD PIDGIN.	NO school Worked as Carpenter(?) and driver at Kokoda.
GABRIEL AKATE	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Absent day of Census.
JONAS KONENE	NO	NO	NO " "	POLICE 3 years.
<u>ILIMO VILLAGE</u>				
EKE TITUS KEKE	YES	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN	Domestic Pop. 4 years. Councillor 6 years. A.P.C. P.M. 3 years. Bossboi Pap. Transport 6 months. Domestic Finschafen 2 years. No school.
AKEMBO KEKE	YES	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN	Domestic Kok. 1 yr. Driver A.P.C. P.M. 2yrs. Driver Admin. Kok. 5 yrs. Council Tractor Driver 7 years.
HALOHE KEKE	YES	YES	YES SPEAKS PIDGIN	STD. 3 M.S. 7. N.M.S. Tchr Afore 5 yrs.
LAKEMBO SEREMBE	YES	NO	NO SPEKS PIDGIN	NO school. Domestic P.M. 1 yr. Bossboi. Kokoda D.D.A. 2yrs.

BOTHU VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS.
JEFFREY HARIKA	NO	NO	NO SPEAK PIDGIN	NO school. Has been a driver many parts T.P.N.G.
SOLJES SEVI	"	"	" SPEAKS PIDGIN (WELL)	No school. A.P.C. labour 2 years. Sawmill Rabaul 7 years.
BLASIU MARAU	YES (Limited)	"	" Speaks some Pidgin.	St.3 Saiho. 5 yrs P.I.R. Made trip to Australia while in P.I.R.
INGA SENARI	NO	NO	NO Speaks fair Pidgin.	No school. Worked A.P.C. Mess P.M. 4 years. Elected Village Committee 1968.

EVASUSU VILLAGE

SIMON TAIMBARI	YES (broken)	NO	NO Speaks some Pidgin.	No School. P.I.B. during War. 6 years Army.
BONIFACE SEPORA	YES	YES	YES	St.2 Eiwo M.S. Trainee Teacher 8 years. Elected Councillor L.G. 1961 3 years. Now Council Committee.
LESLEY ERARE	YES	YES (Limited)	YES	St.2. Eiwo M.S. St.3 Saiho. Worked Trade Store Mr. Fielding 3 years.
SENARI UJARI	NO	NO	NO	Has some carpentering knowledge gained from working Mamba Pltn. 5 years. Has tools.
ALFRED AROFA	YES	YES (Limited)	YES	St.3 Eiwo. Farmer Trainee Ag. 3 years. Mission Medical 2 years.
RHODA EMBAHE(F)	YES	YES (V. Limited)	YES	St.3 Eiwo M.S. Council Committee. Elected 1965.

SORAPE VILLAGE

JASON CHRIS OIHIO	NO	NO	NO Speaks fair Pidgin.	Labourer Sangara Pltn. 1 year, A.P.C. 2 years. Mission Carpenter 4 years.
-------------------	----	----	------------------------	---

SORAPE VILLAGE CONTINUED.

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS
GEORGE JAMBARA	YES	YES QUITE WELL)	YES	ST.6 Matyrs AgM.S. Storekeeper Sangara Trade store 2 years. Returned Village. Mission Teacher Eivo 8 years. Also ran Mission Store. Has small Pitsawing business in village.
SIXTUS AWARE	YES	YES	YES	ST.3 Eivo M.S. Farmer Trainee Ag. 1 year.
<u>HOJAVOHAMBO VILLAGE</u>				
OGOMENI KAVAI	YES	YES	YES	PHD. Medical Orderly 10 years. Jailed and lost his job.
BEN MUKO	YES	YES	YES	Worked Pap.Transport 3 months.
HARRY NIGEL VARAHO	NO	NO	NO	No School. 7 years P.I.R.
INAHA KEKAUNA (F)	YES	YES (V.Limited)	YES	Std.& Ilimo P.T.S. Married in village.

MAUJETA VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS.
FRANK DAVURA	YES	YES (Limited)	YES	ST.3 M.S. Sairope. Worked P.W.D. Office P.M. 4 months. Elected L.G.Councillor 1953.
SUSAN FAITH EVARI	YES	YES (limited)	YES	St.4 M.S. Sairope. Married in village.
WINTERFORD OROVO	YES	YES (V.Limited)	YES	St.4 Ilimo P.T.S. Labour Mamba PLTN. 3 years.
HORIEMBO HORU	"	"	"	St.4 P.T.S. Ajeka. Farmer Trainee Ilimo 2 years.
KINGSLEY JOVE	NO	NO	NO Speaks Pidgin	4 years Police. Dismissed.
JUDY EMBO(F)	YES (Fair)	YES (Limited)	YES	St.3 Sairope M.S. Single living village.
GUNIVIA JIFURI (F)	YES	YES (FAIR)	YES	ST.6 P.T.S. Ajeka. Single living village.
ETHEL SLADE PASANI (F)	YES	YES (FAIR)	YES	" " " " " " "
NELSON OMBE	"	" (FAIR)	"	St.5 P.T.S. Isaveni.
CECILY FAITH UMOTA(F)	"	" (FAIR)	"	ST.4 Sairope M.S. Awala P.T.S. St.5. Secretary and main leader Putemo women's club. Single.
JOANNE JARIKARI (F)	"	" (FAIR)	"	ST.6 Sesembatta M.S. Treasurer Putemo Women's Club. Single.
JUDITH JONI (F)	"	"	"	ST.5 Eiwo M.S. Single, staying village.
MICHAEL JOHN HARA	"	" (FAIR)	"	ST.5 P.T.S. Ajeka. Single in village.
EULA FAITH MAMBIJO(F)	"	"	"	ST.5 P.T.S. Sesembatta. Single, living in village.
MARY LOIS HOA(F)	"	"	"	St.5 M.S. Eiwo. " " " " .
KOROPA TARAGO(F)	"	"	"	ST.6 P.T.S. Ajeka. " " " " .
ETHEL FREDA YMBARI(F)	"	"	"	St.6 " " " " " " .

PAPAKI VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS.
ASI JAPARA	YES	YES (Limited)	YES	ST.4 Sesembatta M.S. A.P.C. CLERK P.M. 2 years. 1 year farmer trainee Pop. Elected Councillor 1967.
LAWRENCE AIWA	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Eivo M.S. Cook A.P.C. Mess P.M. 2 years. Mission Teacher 4 years. Council Committee 7 years. Runs a trade Store at present.
NELSON OPA	YES	YES	YES SPEAKS SOME PIDGIN.	ST.5 Sesembatta M.S. Farmer Trainee Pop. 2 years. Mission Teacher Goroka 1½ years. Police 2½ years. Dismissed for fighting. Plantation Storekeeper 2 years. Runs a village Trade Store.
EMMANUEL ANINARI	"	"	"	St.4 Sesembatta M.S. Medical Orderly 3years after attending Iduabada, P.M. Sacked for Drinking Medical Alcohol. Storekeeper Pop. Trading Co. 10 months. Kainantu for Pop. Trading 2 years.
JUSTIN HANJI	"	"	"	Martyrs A.M.S. St.7 Worked Workshop Sangara Pltn. 2 years. Driver Mamba Pltn. 6 years.
VINCENT KERAHO	"	" (V. LIMITED)	"	ST.3 Eivo M.S. A.P.C. Workshop P.M. 2 years.
JONATHAN TAIMBARI	"	"	"	ST.6 P.T.S. Pop. Elected L.G. Councillor 1958. Plant Operator P.W.D. P.M. 6 years. Worked P.W.D. Goroka and Waitape. Sacked. Took part in Plant Operators Courses.
BENSON JOHERI	"	"	"	ST.4 Eivo. Medical Training Iduabada, P.M. A.P.O. 4 years. Warder 1 year.
MILTON SARI	"	"	"	ST.6 Ajeka. Carpenter's labourer Pap.Transport 2 months. Sacked.
OKOVE JERARU	NO	NO	NO Speaks Pidgin	A.P.C. Mess P.M. 5 years.

N.B. There would be 3 women (young) knowing English with reasonable Education who did not come forward.

<u>WAJU VILLAGE</u>				
<u>NAME</u>	<u>SPEAK READ</u>	<u>READ SPEAK</u>	<u>WRITE</u>	<u>COMMENTS</u>
ELSPETH SUMA	YES	YES	YES	Form 2 Holy Name M.S. Milne Bay. Single. Living Village.
KAKENI SAMBIJO	YES	YES	YES	" " Tech. School Pop. Single. Living Village.
GOWARI SADVIKARI (F)	YES	YES	YES	Form 1. Pop. H.S. " 2 years Training Nurse Pap. Medical College. Single, living in village.
AUBREY HAMAN	"	"	" Speaks Pidgin.	St.6 P.T.S. Kokoda. Plantation Storekeeper 10 years. Elected L.G. Councillor 1963.
VERA MARY ONJIHO(F)	"	"	"	St.5 Sesembatta. Married. Living Village.
IKA JACK(F)	"	"	"	St.4 Ilimo P.T.S. Married. Living Village.
HATWARD SAMBIJO	(All Limited) YES	NO	NO Speaks Pidgin	St.3 M.S. Eivo. 9 years Police.
ESUMA IJUMI	YES	YES	YES	St.4 P.T.S. Ilimo. Living village.
KUTAI UWARI	(All Limited) NO	NO	NO Speaks Fair Pidgin.	Domestic 7 years.
SAKIKI AJAI	"	"	" " " "	P.I.B. during war 3 years. Bossboi Kokoda Pltn. 9 years. L.G. Councillor 6 years. Savings and Loans Society Director.

HANJIRI VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS
RODNEY SUMA	YES NOT BAD	YES (V. LIMITED)	YES	St. 2 Elwo A.M.S. Ag. Farmer Trainee 3 years
KEKE EKI	YES	YES	YES	St. 6 P.T.S. Kokoda. Mission Medical 3 mths. Admin. A.P.O. Training Saiho 2 Years.
BERNARD GEORGKIN	YES (LIMITED)	YES (V LIMITED)	YES	St.3 P.T.S. Hamara. Ag. Farmer Trainee 7 mths.
ONASIMUS TAYLOR	YES (LIMITED)	NO	NO	St.2 Elwo M.S. Ag. Farmer Trainee 2 years.
SWEDEN UROVO	YES	YES	YES	Form 3 Martyrs M.S. Single, living village.
JOYCE SIROMI	"	"	"	Form 3 Pop. H.S. Single, living village.
SIAVA TAUNA	"	"	"	Form 1 Dogra; Milne A.Y. Single, living village.
EKI UNJARI	NO	NO	NO Speaks Pidgin	No School. Carrier during War. 3 years Admin. labour. 10 years Councillor L.G. Now Council Committee.
ANAMBERA KAKENI	YES	YES	YES	St.6 Pop. Single in village.
CUTHBERT ARAHO	NO	NO	NO Speaks little Pidgin	Carrier 2 years War. Carpenter Mamba Pltn. 6 years. Contract Carpenter Ilimo Council 2 years. Mission Carpenter 1 year. Pap. Transport 1 year.
JOHN AUMI	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Policeman during War. V.S. 15 years.
TAUNA AUKO	"	"	" SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Carrier during War. Mamba Pltn. 1 year

SISIRETA VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS
JUSTIN SASIA	YES	YES	YES	St.6 Ilimo, living in village. Farmer trainee, Ag. 1½ years
DIDYMUS THOMAS	YES	YES	YES	St.1 Wedau Milne Bay. Mechanic 3 years A.S. Bradford Co. P.M. Medical Orderly 1942 to 1948. Ships captain Lae to Samarai run 2 years. Did not get certificate, at present running Sisireta store.
JEAN SYLVIA FANE	YES	YES	YES	St.6. Resurrection School A.M.S. Popondetta. Nursing at St. Margarets, Oro Bay. At present on leave.
HARA SOMBIO	YES	YES	YES Speaks Pidgin	Mission Council. St.4 Sesembatta. No other work.
LIDIA KITOI	YES	limited	YES	St.6. Wanigela. Nurse at W.M.Hosp. 3 years. Married, Sisireta.
LEBAN TUFI	YES	YES	YES	St.4. Eiwo. Laborer Kokoda plant. Papuan Trans. lbr. 3 mths.
ELIZABETH TUFO	YES	limited	YES	St.6. Eiwo. Single, living in village.
TERENCE OTIRA	YES (fair)	neglegible,	speaks Pidgin	Little schooling at Gorari, P.M. houseboi 6 years. Laborer 5 years in P.M.
FAUWE TALFA	YES	YES	YES	St.5 Eiwo. Single, living in village.
SAMBA HANOU		limited		R.P.C. 3 years. Jailed and thrown out of Police. Carpenters laborer P.W.D. 6 mths. Bossboi carriers during war.
FLORENCE ISORU	YES	YES	YES	St.5. Eiwo. Single in village.
		limited		

SAIROPE VILLAGE.

NAME	SPEAK READ WRITE			COMMENTS.
HAROLD TOBI	YES (FAIR)	YES	YES (LIMITED)	St.4 Saiho. A.P.C. Gen.Store P.M. 1 year. P.W.D. bossbei P.M. 1 year. Now Council Committee.
PAUL HORERA	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Agenehambo M.S. Medical C.D.W. 2years. Mission Teacher 13 years. Now living village.
KINGSFORD SARI	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Saiho. Trade Store Sangara 1 year. S.T.C. main store Samarai 2 years. S.T.C. Main Store P.M. 1 year. Living village.
HARRIET ENDI (F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 P.T.S. Ajeka. 1 year Student Teacher A.M.S. Sairope. Single and living in village.
EVANGELINE HONI(F)	YES	-	-	ST.3 M.S. Sairope. Married, living village.
GRAHAM OVERARI	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Saiho. Worked Rabaul Chinese Shoe Repair shop 3 years. Has Trade store at Sairope.
ALBAN ANDARI	YES (APPEARS QUITE LIMITED)	YES	YES	St.3 M.S. Sairope. Student Teacher A.M.S. 5 years. Living village.
LAVINIA MAIRE(F)	SPEAKS SMALL AMOUNT			ST.2 Biwo M.S. Married, living village.
BONITA JILL VAINGO(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.5 Sesembatta. Student Teacher A.M.S. Sairope 3 years.
BARBARA JOYCE VIGORO(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Pop. P.T.S. 2 years Student Teacher Sairope M.S.
EDWARD TAVINA	-	-	-	Painter Wewak 5 years. Watkins Pop. 4 mths. Living village.

Speaks fair Pidgin

SAIROPE VILLAGE CONTINUED.

NAME _____ SPEAK READ WRITE _____ COMMENTS _____

FOLLOWING ARE NAMES OF YOUNG WOMEN(MAINLY) WHO SAT FOR ST.6 EXAMINATIONS AT AJEKA OR POPONDETTA BUT ARE NOT RETURNING TO SCHOOL. ALL ARE SINGLE.

JANE LILA KORI, BEVERLY THERESA VARAVA, WINDORA OROSA, LYDA FAITH SISIRE, GRACE FAITH ARUJA, JULIET KATE EMBAHE, FELICITY HAUKO, MAVIS FAITH SAORE.

BOYS IN SAME SITUATION: JAPHET ENJEKA, HARRY BANITI, STANLEYSON OVERARI.

THERE ARE ALSO ANOTHER NINE WOMEN AND GIRLS WITH ST4 or ST.5 Education FROM MISSION AND GOVERNMENT SCHOOLS LIVING IN THE VILLAGE.

IT IS MOST LIKELY THAT ALL THE ABOVE WILL REMAIN IN SAIROPE OR IN THE CASE OF THE FEMALES MARRY IN OTHER VILLAGES.

OMBISUSU VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS
WARINA INGIJA	YES	YES	YES	Form 1 H.S. Pop. Form 2 Tech. School. Living village.
KOPA PESA(F)	"	"	"	ST.6 Ajeka. Married to Warina.
HAIJO AKA	"	"	"	St.6 Kokoda. Worked Sub-District Office 2 years.
HAKA KIONE	"	"	"	St.3 Kokoda. Worked Ross' Pltn. 1 year on Brick Making Machine.
SARUA KONENE	"	"	"	St.5 Hamara P.T.S. Ag.Farmer Trainee 7 years.
GILFORD REIBAN	"VERY LIMITED		"	ST.1 Woseta M.S. Mechanics labourer Admin. 1 year.
CHARLES KERAHU	VERY LIMITED ALL			St.1 " " Worked Shell Company Rabaul 1 year. L.G. Councillor 6 years. Now has village Trade Store.
ARORO KAGENI(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Pop.P.T.S. Married in village.
KAKI WARIWO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	NO	NO	Police 3 years. P.W.D. Labour 2 years.
APEIA ITO(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Yokeia (Kerema) Married in village.
EREJO ASIMBA(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Agenehambo. Welfare Asst. Pop. 3 years. Nurse Gona 1 year. Married in village.

THERE ARE FOUR MORE WOMEN THIS VILLAGE WITH ST3 and ST 4 EDUCATION WHO ARE MARRIED AND LIVING THERE.

ALSO TWO MEN WITH ST.2 EDUCATION WHO ARE VERY, VERY LIMITED IN ENGLISH.

KAMONDO VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS
JOACHIM MALLION	YES	YES	YES SPEAKS PIDGIN	Manus man settled here. ADMIN . Teacher 1 year. Runs store for local native businessman.
JOEL TUE	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Sesembatta. Mechanics labourer 3 years Pap. Transport. Can Drive.
DIKI KAVO	YES	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN	Has settled here from Sisiretta.. Police 23 years. Attained Rank Sgt.
KAIKE SOBE	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS SOME PIDGIN	:???
JETU ARARI	YES	NO	NO SPEAKS GOOD PIDGIN	Police 21 years. Attained rank Corporal. V.Influential. Strong local businessman. Has Trade Store, Block etc.
EUNICE MARY EFE	YES	YES	YES	Ex. Mission Nurse Sesembatta. Married to A.P.O. Kepara who is from Kamondo.
JULIET JETU(F)	"	"	"	ST.5 Eivo. Single in village.
<u>HOJAKI VILLAGE</u>				
DIKAI MANJIRI	YES	NO	NO	Medical Orderly Buna 2 years. Warder Kokoda 14 yeras. Policeman during War. Interpreter Kokoda. Owns good village Trade Store. Appointed Assistant Magistrate Local Courts.
AKAI SIMOI	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN	Has been Foliceman, gold prospector, labour bossboi etc.

NAME: HAKI AND HAMARA VILLAGES.

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE		COMMENTS
POJARI JOHARI	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Police 6 years. Has been gold miner, rubber tapper etc.
SONO KENE	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Labourer on many plantations.
TAPA OREMBO	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN	Rubber tapper, bossboi etc Plantations..
KENDA SOPA	YES(LITTLE)			SPEAKS PIDGIN	MEDical Orderly P.M. 2½ years. P.I.B. P.I.B. during war.
HANGO KOHOPA	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 12 years. P.I.B. during war. Council Committee.
EFE KALAHE	YES(LITTLE)			SPEAKS PIDGIN	St. 3 Samari M.S. P.I.R 6 years.
AZURE SASEMBO	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 28 years. Fought during war. Has Trade Store.

QUITE A NUMBER OF YOUNG WOMEN AND MEN WHO LIVE IN THESE TWO VILLAGES SPEAK ENGLISH. HOWEVER, THEY WOULD NOT COME FORWARD TO BE RECORDED. ALL OF THE ABOVE ARE OLDISH MEN.

SENGI VILLAGE.

PESIKI SALA	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 8 years.
JUNGA SOSA	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 3 years.
OIRA SOSA	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 7 years.
FREDERICK OIRA	YES	YES	YES		St.6 Martyrs M.S. Student Teacher Mission 2 years.
MAXINE gloria JUARI	YES	YES	YES		St.4 Kokoda P.T.S. Single, living village.
HELENA JOYCE WARA	YES	YES	YES	(LIMITED)	ST.6 Eiwo M.S. Single, living village.

APPENDIX B.

SAVINGS ACCOUNTS ----- HUIJARA CENSUS DIVISION.

VILLAGE	POPULATION	\$ C.S.B	NO. ACCOUNTS	\$ N.S.W	NO. ACCOUNTS.	COMMENTS.
AJEKA	190	202.05	5	2,075.18	52	N.S.W. account belonging one man ex-Sgt Homba contains \$1,900.00
ASAPA (MATANURU)	193	88.85	3	139.95	69	
AMBENI	190	537.65	26	258.83	80	C.S.B. includes \$68 Womens Club.
ASISI	161	475.36	14	347.08	28	C.S.B. includes \$262 Asisi Village Account.
BOTHU	107	3.08	2	73.89	17	
DIAPA	87	-	-	23.27	20	
ENJORA	78	1.60	2	25.62	33	
EVASUSU	109	18.96	4	167.76	36	
HAKI	142	390.18	10	92.40	14	C.S.B. includes Village Account \$258.
HAMARA	181	330.96	13	66.77	15	
HANJIRI	207	156.83	8	292.13	54	N.S.W. includes \$46 Kumusi Sports Club. C.S.B. " \$24 Hanjiri Womens Club.
HOJAKI	41	145.64	2	94.10	3	
HOJAVOHAMBO	87	41.57	3	74.98	18	
ILIMO	173	161.90	8	84.22	29	
KAMONDO	78	53.33	20	1.37	2	
Sub Totals:	2,024.	2,607.96	120	3,817.55	470	

APPENDIX B

SAVINGS ACCOUNTS ----- KOKODA CENSUS DIVISION

VILLAGE	POPULATION	\$ C.S.B.	NO. ACCOUNTS.	\$ N.S.W.	NO ACCOUNTS	COMMENTS
KEPARA	139	6,800.80	15	13.20	4	C.S.B. incls. \$6,520 Autembo Clan Acnt. Being payment Resettlement Land. Also \$145 Kepara/Kanandara Womens Club.
KANANDARA	133	187.72	12			
SAGA/ BOTUWE	327	4,355.22	33	183.95	11	C.S.B incls. \$1,936 UngahaClan Acnt. being money for sale Resettlement Land. Also, Saga V. Acnt. \$74, Waia Clan Savings Club, \$416, Saga Cattle Society, \$383, and Saga Womens Club, \$302.84.
PIRIVE	155	3,912.65	20	634.63		C.S.B. incls. \$3786 Ujati Clan Acnt. sale of Resettlement Land.
KOKODA	107	367.73	15			
ISURAVA/ALOLA	102	143.65	7			
ABUARI	88	165.29	11			
HAGUTAWA/USIKARA	125	215.38	4			
	<u>1,176</u>	<u>16,148.44</u>	<u>117</u>	<u>831.78</u>	<u>15</u>	

NOTE: Villages of Asimba, Kanga, Karukaru, Korogo and Seiba (Chirima area) and Kovel and Savaia were not visited by this officer. It would be safe to say, however, that Savings in the villages in the Chirima Area would be negligible.

APPENDIX B CONTINUED. SAVINGS ACCOUNTS HAJARA CENSUS DIVISION!

VILLAGE	POPULATION	\$ C.S.B.	NO. ACCOUNTS,	\$ MSW.	NO. ACCOUNTS	COMMENTS.
SUB TOTAL B/F	2,024	2,607.96	120	3,817.55	470	
MAUJETA	305	250.60	8	318.53	78	
OMBISUSU	225	293.39	5	287.42	34	
PAPAKI	258	531.57	17	613.88	68	
SAIROPE	471	344.20	13	978.16	157	
SENGI	187	241.99	21	10.00	1	C.S.B. includes \$176 one man's account.
SISIRETTA	201	303.31	19	373.72	55	C.S.B. " \$221 " " "
SORAPE	60	-	-	277.90	15	
WAJU	253	249.49	19	154.73	80	C.S.B. " \$ 60 Womens Club.
	<u>3,984</u>	<u>4,822.51</u>	<u>222</u>	<u>6,831.89</u>	<u>958</u>	

APPENDIX B(m). SENG I, WAJU AND AMBENI SAVINGS AND LOANS SOCIETY.

VILLAGE	NO. MEMBERS	SHARE	AMOUNT DEPOSITED WITH SOCIETY	3 men have loaned total	Paid Back
SENGI	25	958.04	326.40	100.00	
WAJU	25	1,323.77	300.00	172.00	
AMBENI	27	1,362.24	281.00	243.00	
	<u>77</u>	<u>3,644.05</u>	<u>907.40</u>	<u>515.00</u>	

APPENDIX C

IJI COCOA GROWERS SOCIETY.

HUJARA AND KOKODA CENSUS DIVISIONS.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>NO. MEMBERS</u>	<u>AMNT. SHARE CAPITAL.</u>
PIXIVE	37	370.00
KEPARA	15	150.00
KANANDARA	14	140.00
SENGI	24	240.00
KANONDO	10	100.00
KOKODA	2	20.00
SAGA	42	420.00
ANADA	6	60.00
SAVAIA	15	150.00
KOVELO	11	110.00
WAJU	35	350.00
ABUARI	2	20.00
ISURAVA	2	20.00
ALOLA	1	10.00
SISIRETTA	14	140.00
HANJIRI	23	230.00
AMBENI	54	540.00
PAPAKI	28	280.00
ILIMO	5	50.00
ASISI	18	180.00
SIRORATA	18	180.00
BOTHU	7	70.00
EVASUSU	9	90.00
SORAPE	7	70.00
SAIROPE	17	170.00
ajeka	5	50.00
MAUJETA	10	100.00
PEMBE	9	90.00
	<hr/> 430	<hr/> \$ 4,300

NUMBER COFFEE AND COCOA TREES HUIJARA C.D. AS SUPPLIED TO PATROL
BY THE PEOPLE.

FIGURES INCLUDE MATURE AND IMMATURE TREES.

VILLAGE	COFFEE	NO. OWNERS	COCOA	NO. OWNERS.
AJEKA	10,593	18	6,484	19
ASAPA (MATANURU)	13,668	20		
AMBIRI	4,295	15	75,093	27
ASISI	3,736	11	20,304	18
BOTHU	18,698	17	12,235	15
DIAPA	10,490	11		
ENJORA	23,464	22		
EVASUSU	17,369	19	16,712	19
HAKI	4,968	15	1,506	4
HAMARA	4,586	16	623	4
HANJIRI	4,901	12	16,256	24
HOJAJA	997	4	657	4
HOJAVOHAMBO	3,479	12	9,771	25
ILINO	7,314	22	7,572	13
KAMOKDO			4,292	13
MAUJETA	28,427	38	13,438	26
OMBISUSU	6,280	15	3,875	12
PAPAKI	13,782	34	39,614	34
SAIROPE	48,434	59	18,334	46
SENGI	8,931 15,323	23	8,931	17
SIGIRETTA	8,792	24	16,008	35
SORAPE	7,370	8	6,291	8
TAJU	11,377	27	37,010	39
TOTALS	<u>268,343</u> 261,951	<u>442</u>	<u>315,097</u> 321,489	<u>402</u>

ASAT FEBRUARY
1968.

CENSUS COCOA AND COFFEE PLANTINGS HUJARA C.D.
SUPPLIED BY DEPT. AGRICULTURE

ALSO RUBBER

VILLAGE	COFFEE	COCOA	RUBBER.
AJEKA	4,792	6,816	2,543
AMBENI	2,114	29,065	-
AMBENI BLOCK.	437	29,947	-
ASISI	3,288	9,339	41
BOTHU	SEE SORAPE		
EVASUSU	14,029	5,831	789
HAKI	4,931	2,246	3,566 (on Haki/Hamara Blocks)
HAMARA	1,180	1,023	
HANJIRI	4,944	17,690	480
HUJAKI	398	11,58	292
HOJAVOHAMBO	3,040	9,986	
ILIMO	5,608	5,291	153
KAMONDO	--	5,038	14,923
MAUJETA and PUTEMO	4,552 12,977	8,262 11,531	1,181 -
OMBISUSU			see below.
BAPAKI	6,772	19,306	2,370
SAIROPE	31,220	22,823	4,153
SENGI	2,984	22,337	206
SISIRETTA	3,843	9,005	2,502
SORAPE (incl. Bothu)	17,331	11,402	1,029
WAJU	3,602	18,611	6,169
WAJU BLOCK		4,290	-
	<u>128,042</u>	<u>250,179</u>	
OMBISUSU BLOCKS			25,589 (Census as at November 1968)
			<u>65,986</u>

Note: Census figures by Agriculture do not appear for OMBISUSU for Coffee and Cocoa as this village is controlled from Popondetta.

Putemo village is regarded as an integral part of Maujeta village. Hence, in Appendix D page 1 the Maujeta figures are those for Maujeta and Putemo combined.

ALSO ASAPA, DIMP, ENJORA.

CENSUS COCOA, COFFEE AND RUBBER PLANTINGS KOKODA C.D.
SUPPLIED BY DEPT. AGRICULTURE.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>COFFEE</u>	<u>COCOA</u>	<u>RUBBER</u>
ABUARI	5,311		
ALOLA	5,564		
ISURAVA	6,462		
HAGUTAWA	7,020		
USIKARA	9,400		
SAVAIA	1,707	10,510	1,707
KOVELO	3,068	7,917	6
SAGA	86	16,192	1,275
KOKODA	397	3,054	518
KANANDARA	-	8,685	-
KEPARA	725	7,442	911
PELAI	408	5,312	-
PIRIVE	384	15,312	989
KANGA			11,726
SAVAIA BLOCKS.			15,958.
	<u>40,532</u>	<u>74,424</u>	<u>33,084</u>

All these villages in Biage Area.
 Census at 1/7/68. No other cash crop
 except potatoes(English)

Villages in Chirima area of Kokoda C.D. (Asimba, Kanga, Karukaru, Korogo and Seiba) have so little or nil(?) Coffee Plantings for any Census to be taken. Rubber at Kanga is not of age yet for tapping and when it is, present communications will make it impracticable.

Between 7/2/68 and 31/12/68 a total of 19,042 lbs of Arabica Parchment Coffee was bought from the Biage Area by Agriculture. People received a total of \$4,685.00. Coffee from this area has to be carried up to six hours to market. A remarkable effort by these people.

**COCOA PURCHASES MADE BY THE IJI SOCIETY DURING LAST FINANCIAL YEAR.
HUJARA AND KOKODA CENSUS DIVISIONS**

<u>HUJARA C.D.</u>	<u>AMT. COCOA SOLD</u>	<u>MONEY RECEIVED.</u>
<u>VILLAGE</u>		
AJEKA	1,068	48.00
AMBENI	33,774	1,519.00
ASISI	15,316	689.00
BOTHU	4,817	216.00
EVASSUS	7,816	351.00
HAKI	544	25.00
HAMARA	207	9.00
KAMONDO KAMONDO	2,985	135.00
PAPAKI	38,102	1,714.00
SAIROPE	19,013	855.00
SENGI	27,864	1,250.00
SISIRETTA	2,424	110.00
SORAPE	14,737	663.00
WAJU	28,518	1,283.00
PEMBI (Hamlet of Sairope)	5,748	258.00
	<u>202,933</u>	<u>9,125.00</u>
 <u>KOKODA C.D.</u>		
SAVAIA	3,009	135.00
KOVELO	1,480	67.00
SAGA	4,637	207.00
KOKODA	5,368	238.00
KEPARA	6,800	206.00
KANANDARA	5,625	253.00
PIRIVE	17,846	801.00
	<u>44,765</u>	<u>1,907.00</u>
GRAND TOTAL	<u>247,698</u>	<u>11,032.00</u>

Coffee/Cocoa Trees Kokoda Census Division as supplied by people.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>COFFEE</u>	<u>No. OWNERS</u>	<u>COCOA</u>	<u>No. OWNERS</u>
Kanandara	3,554	9	9,970	17
Kepara	3,355	9	6,863	18
Saga/Botue	700	2	16,744	32
Pirive	81	2	19,385	28
Kokoda	624	2	4,169	10
Isurava/Alola	8,376	17		
Usikara/Hagutawa	19,055	26		
Abuari	5,380	12		
	<u>41,125</u>	<u>79</u>	<u>57,161</u>	<u>105</u>

NOTE: Some villages in this Census Division were not visited by this officer.

OROKAIVA COFFEE GROWERS' SOCIETY

June, July, Aug. and Sept. 1968.

Sairope	\$172.20
Bothu	93.24
Haki	41.88
Ajeka	140.16
Evasusu	78.60
Asisi	48.60
Orabisusu	58.00
Ilimo	42.60
Sisirota	7.44
Pembe	115.92
Hangiri	8.16
Sorape	23.16
Somara	135.60
Hamara	19.20
Ambene	3.36
Maujetta	38.76
Putemo	163.68
Papaki	16.54
TOTAL	<u>\$1,207.10</u>

APPENDIX E

GOVERNMENT AND ANGLICAN MISSION SCHOOLS
HUJARA/ KOKODA C.D.s

<u>SCHOOL</u>	<u>ST.1.</u>		<u>ST.2</u>		<u>ST.3</u>		<u>ST.4</u>		<u>ST.5</u>		<u>ST.6</u>		<u>PREP.</u>		<u>M F.</u>		<u>TOTAL</u>
	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	
AJEKA P.T.S. (GOV)	22	14	9	12	nil		12	20	17	15	18	14	21	21	99	96	= 195
ILMO P.T.S. (GOV)	20	13	18	13	28	34	14	12	8	13	16	22	11	14	115	121	= 236
KOKODA P.T.S. (GOV)	<u>21</u>	<u>12</u>	<u>16</u>	<u>16</u>	<u>32</u>	<u>31</u>	<u>38</u>	<u>28</u>	<u>27</u>	<u>13</u>	<u>20</u>	<u>20</u>	<u>19</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>173</u>	<u>134</u>	= <u>307</u>
	<u>63/</u>	<u>39</u>	<u>43</u>	<u>/ 41</u>	<u>60</u>	<u>/ 65</u>	<u>64</u>	<u>/ 60</u>	<u>52</u>	<u>/ 41</u>	<u>54</u>	<u>/ 56</u>	<u>51</u>	<u>/ 49</u>	<u>387</u>	<u>351</u>	= <u>738</u>
ST. DAVID'S, EIWO (A.M.)	21	7	8	12	23	18	16	24	21	18	21	23	-	-	110	102	= 212
GORARI (A.M.S.)	14	15	6	9									3	9	23	33	= 56
KEPARA (A.M.S.)	22	15	18	22									11	17	51	54	= 105
SAIROPE (A.M.S.)	18		32		10	24							32				= 116
ASAPA (A.M.S.)	15		20										18				= 53
																	<u>542.</u>

MALE / FEMALE BREAK UPS WERE NOT AVAILABLE IN SOME MISSION SCHOOLS DUE TO IT BEING BREAK UP TIME AT PATROLS VISIT.

There is one more school in the ^{Kokoda} Hujara C.D., this situated at Mamba Pltn. which caters to the children of the plantation workers. Most of these would be foreign natives. Small School (Admin.) Figures not available.

Appendix F

SHOTGUNS - HUJARA AND KOKODA CENSUS DIVISIONS.

HUJARA

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>POPULATION</u>	<u>NO GUNS</u>	<u>COMMENTS</u>
AJEKA	190 -	3	One man given permission to buy gun.
ASAPA (MATANURU)	193	4 ✓	
AMBENI	190	3 ✓	One man given permission to buy gun.
ASISI	161	1	
BOTHU	107	- ✓	Two men " " " " "
DIAPA	87	2 ✓	
ENJORA	78	1 ✓	
EVASUSU	109	1	One man " " " " "
HAKI	142	1	Two men " " " " "
HAMARA	181	3	One man " " " " "
HANJIRI	207	2	Two men " " " " "
HOJAVOHAMBO	87	1	
HOJAKI	41	1	
ILIMO	173	1	Two men " " " " "
KAMONDO	78	5	
MAUJETA/	305	2	One man " " " " "
AND PUTEMO		2	One man " " " " "
OMBISUSU	225	4	
PAPAKI	258	3	Two men " " " " "
SAIROPE	474	7	Two Men " " " " "
SENGI	187	4	
SISIRETTA	201	2	Two Men " " " " "
SORAPE	60	1	One Man " " " " "
WAJU	253	2	Three Men " " " " "
	<u>3,984</u>	<u>55</u>	

KOKODA

PELAI	33	-	
ALOLA	53	2	
ISURAVA	49	1	
ABUARI	88	1	
HAGUTAWA	55	1	Gun Confiscated. Dangerous.
USIKARA	77	2	
KEPARA	139	3	Two Guns Confiscated. Unsafe.
KANANDARA	133	3	
SAGA	176	5	
BOTUWE	151	2	
KOKODA	107	4	
PIRIVE	155	3	
	<u>1,800</u>	<u>27</u>	

NOTE: Villages of Savaia, Seiba, Asimba, Kanga, Karukaru, Korego and Kovelolo were not visited by this officer. No. of guns not known.

When the men given permission to buy guns in the Hujara Census Division do so, there will be no need to grant anymore shotguns to this area for a number of years.

Guns confiscated are not exclusive to the number of guns shown for the particular villages.

APPENDIX G

SURVEY OF RADIOS, ETC. HUJARA C.D.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>RADIOS</u>	<u>COFFEE PULPING MACHINES</u>	<u>SEWING MACHINES</u>	<u>VEHICLES.</u>
AKA	7	1	2	1 Toyota Scout belonging ex-Sgt.Mjr. Homba.
ASAPA(MATANURU)	nil	2	1	nil
AMBENI	2	-	-	1 Land Rover village owned.
ASISI	4	-	2	a
BOTHU	2	-	-	-
DIAPA	-	1	-	-
ENJORA	-	-	-	-
EVASUSU	2	1	-	-
HAKI	4	1	-	-
HAMARA	3	-	-	1 bicycle
HANJIRI	3	1	1	nil
HOJAKI	3	-	-	2 bicycles
HOJAVOHAMBO	-	-	-	-
ILINO	4	1	1	-
KAMONDO	2	-	-	-
MAUJETA/PUTENO	2(Putemo) 1(Maujeta)	1 (Putemo)	1(Putemo) 1(Maujeta)	-
OMBISUSU	7	2	2	-
PAPAKI	8	1	2	1 bicycle.
SAIROPE	3	5	4	1 "
SENGI	-	-	-	-
SISIRETTA	5	-	3	-
SORAPE	2	1	1	-
WAJU	1	-	1	-
	<u>65</u>	<u>18</u>	<u>21</u>	<u>5 bicycles. 2 Motor Vehicles.</u>

As well, the Haki, Hamara and Ombisusu people have their own bush rubber factories. Two men, one from Evasusu and one from Hamara have Pitsaws. The man from Hamara also Bakes Bread or Scones as does, or did, another man from Papaki.

SURVEY OF RADIOS ETC. KOKODA C.D.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>RADIOS</u>	<u>COFFEE PULPING MACHINES</u>	<u>SEWING MACHINES</u>	<u>VEHICLES</u>
SAGA/BOTUWE	12	-	8	1 Land Rover belonging WAIHA CLAN.
PIRIVE	2	nil	2	2 bicycles. 1 Land Rover belonging village.
KOKODA	5	1-	3	
KEPARA	3	-	-	4 Tractor Trailer(Village)
PELAI	1	-	-	-
KAMANDARA	-	-	-	-
ISURAVA	-	2	-	-
ALOLA	2	1	-	-
ABUARI	-	1	-	-
HAGUTAWA	1	1	-	-
USIKARA	-	1	-	-
	<u>26</u>	<u>7</u>	<u>13</u>	

Notes: A number of villages in this Census Division were not visited by this officer.

AVERAGE MONTHLY EXPENDITURE ON GOODS
OVER SIX MONTHS PERIOD.

VILLAGE	OWNER	LICENCE NO.		
AJEKA	DAVURA HONDA & family HAUWARI KIRE	16723 (current)		\$55.00
		16659 (not current time of patrol)		48.00
ASAPA (Matanuru)	KAGENI SAMAIMBO	16857 (current)		55.00
		7189 (current)		50.00
AMBENI	DUNSTAN MEKIO (financed by brother a P.I.R. soldier)	16719 (current)		?
		16718 (current)		40.00
		16705 (current)		40.00
ASISI	SOHO TAMAE MATHEN ROMERE Samson Orotu (in partner- ship with relations)	16724 (current)		65.00
		7190 (current)		72.00
ENJORA	BENSON BARIJI (family owned)	16708 (current)		87.00
HAMARA	OVERARI EMBANE (financed by brother Admin. Teacher)	38742 (Not current time of patrol)		46.00
		16706 (current)		100.00
HOJAKI	DIKAI-MAJIRI	16730 (current)		70.00
KAMONDO	JETU-ARARI			<u>\$728.00</u>

(opened only 3 months)

Sub-stations	Operating only 1 month	(operating only 1 month)
Sub-stations B/fwd 13		
JAJUJETA	16720 (current)	728.00
OMBISUSU	16734 (current)	86.00
PAPAKI	16704 (current)	?
	16714 (current)	100.00
	16713 (current)	50.00
	16716 (current)	30.00
	16725 (current)	30.00
	16715 (current)	70.00
	16733 (current)	?
	16702 (current)	50.00
	16703 (current)	60.00
	7188 (current)	40.00
	?	40.00
	16869 (current)	50.00
	16729 (current)	40.00
	38747 (not current time of patrol)	40.00
	16726 (current)	60.00
	16707 (current)	50.00
	16727 (current)	
		(store practically failed)
		\$1,624.00

Note: From this it can be taken that native owned Trade Stores in the area take in the vicinity of \$20,000 per year. Averages could be far out in certain area.

N.B. Only two stores were encountered in the Kokoda Census Division, one being at Kepara and the other at Pirive. No particulars were taken. Both are licensed.

A&C
KOKOSA

See patrol
No 4. 6/8/69



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Report Number..... KOKOSA No 2-68/69

Subdistrict..... KOKOSA

District..... NORTHERN

Type of Patrol..... CENSUS

Patrol Conducted by..... C. HAY A&C

Area Patrolled..... PORTION KOKOSA C.D.

(Council and/or.....)

Census Division/s.).....)

Personnel Accompanying Patrol.....

.....

.....

Duration of Patrol—from 9/9/68 To 13/9/68 + 23rd-24/9/68

No. of Days..... 7

Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area :.....

Date..... Duration.....

Objects of Patrol (Briefly)..... Census Enumeration

.....

.....

Total Population of Area Patrolled.....

Director of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded, please.

19/4/1969

W. M. Marshall
District Commissioner

Monday 9th September, 1968.

Patrol left Kokoda Station by Vehicle for the KOMO River road head. Carriers accompanied the patrol as the first two days are through sparsely populated country. A walk of 2½ hours brought us to KANGA Village where camp was made. In the afternoon new census sheets were made out for the village - total of 28 persons recorded. In the evening had talks with village men re economic development - agriculturally - the House of Assembly and the L.G.Council. Slept at KANGA.

Tuesday 10th September, 1968.

Patrol left KANGA for SEIBA Village - a walk of 7 hours. This walk can be done quicker - about 5½ hours. It is an arduous walk. SEIBA is only a very small settlement and some men have rubber plantings near KANGA. Camp was made - the Rest House being rather small to accommodate self and the Agriculture Officer accompanying. In the afternoon new census sheets were made out for the village - total of 22 persons recorded. In the evening had talks with village men re economic development, House of Assembly, and the L.G.Council. Slept at SEIBA.

Wednesday 11th September, 1968.

Patrol left SEIBA for KARUKARU Village. As carriers promised from KARUKARU did not turn up - they were expecting their Mission teacher back from IONGAI (Catholic Mission) - took the Kokoda carriers on to KARUKARU a walk of 2 hours 40 minutes. There is no Rest House at KARUKARU despite repeated requests over the past three years. However new census sheets were made out for KARUKARU - a total of 108 persons recorded. Kokoda carriers returned to Kokoda. KARUKARU supplied carriers to take the patrol on to ASIMBA - a walk of about 1½ hours where camp was made in the repaired rest house. Patrol just beat the rain. In the evening had talks with ASIMBA and KARUKARU men re economic development, their isolation and political institutions. Slept at ASIMBA.

Thursday 12th September, 1968.

New census sheets were made out for ASIMBA and KOROGO villages. KOROGO is about ½ an hour away. Totals recorded: ASIMBA - 146; KOROGO - 59. Further talks with the people re their projected cattle venture (ex IONGAI) and the graded track that is being built to link them more firmly with the Upper Chirima and IONGAI Mission. Moved on to KARUKARU - a hard walk as you have a long climb up from ASIMBA. Then returned to SEIBA - a total of 4½ hours on the track. Just beat the rain into SEIBA and camped. Slept SEIBA.

Friday 13th September, 1968.

Departed BEIBA for the long walk back to the KOMO River road head - we arrived there at about 3.30 p.m. Then back to Kokoda Station.

(From 14/9 to 22/9 spent on the station attending to visitors and mail)

Monday 23rd September, 1968.

By vehicle to SAVAIA Village and new census sheets made out. Total of 169 persons recorded. Talks with assembled persons re economic development, political institutions and land usage. Returned to Kokoda Station in afternoon.

Tuesday 24th September, 1968.

By vehicle to KOVELO Village and new census sheets made out. A total of 188 persons recorded. Talks as with SAVAIA cople and returned to Kokoda Station in afternoon. This completes the census of Wards 1 & 2 of the ILIMO Local Government Council.

(Notes:

Wednesday 25th September spent in compiling census figures and preparing for census of Ward No. 5.

Thursday 26th September was informed that Mr. A.D.O. Viner-Smith was on immediate transfer to Bougainville so had to abandon patrol at this point and take over Station Cash Advance and Council administration.)

C. SAY
48c
✓



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of NORTHERN Report No. KOKODIA No 3 of 68/69

Patrol Conducted by MISS J. KEKEDO

Area Patrolled HANJIKI & GORAKI

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL

Natives.....

Duration—From 10/12/1968 to 12/12/1968

Number of Days 3

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services...../...../19.....

Medical /...../19.....

Map Reference.....

Objects of Patrol to see if HANJIKI & GORAKI WOMEN'S CLUBS ARE STILL WORKING & to help them if they have any DIFFICULTIES.

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....
Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund
.....
.....
.....

67-1-1

Sub District Office,
K O K O D A
Northern District.
26th February, 1969.

The District Commissioner,
Northern District,
POPONDETTA.

KOKODA PATROL REPORT No.3 of 68/69

1. I attach in triplicate copies of a report prepared by Miss. J. Kekede covering a visit to GORARI and HANJIRI Womens Club. I apologise for not forwarding this sooner. It was my fault as Miss Kekede had submitted her report within a week of returning.
2. My only comment comes under a general heading only. Many more visits by Welfare Officers interested in Womens' Clubs activities must be made if the distaff side of the country isto be spurred into taking their rightful place in their society as it expands and changes.



(C.G. DAY.)
ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

67-1-1

Sub District Office,
KOKODA, N.D.
17th December, 1968.

The Assistant District Commissioner,
KOKODA

PATROL REPORT from 10th - 12th DECEMBER

PATROL DIARY

Tuesday
10/12/68

Departed Kokoda at 3.00pm by Toyota
Arrived Gorari at 3.30pm.
Walked to Waju at 4.00pm.
Arrived Waju at 5.15pm
Departed Waju at 6.00pm.
Arrived Gorari at 7.00pm.

Wednesday
11/12/68

7.45 a.m. Sisireta Village
Meeting
Sewing (Storage Bags)
Lunch Break.
1.00 pm Continued Sewing
4.00 pm - 4.15pm Singing
4.15 pm - 5.30pm Volleyball

Thursday
12/12/68

7.45 am Walked to Hanjiri
9.00 am Arrived Hanjiri
Departed Hanjiri 9.30 am
Arrived Gorari at 10.15 am.
Packed Patrol Equipment
Departed Gorari at 12.30 pm by Tractor
Arrived Sub District Office at 3.45 pm.

Person Conducting Patrol:- JEAN KEKEDO.

Person Accompanying :- NIL

Date: From 10th to 12th December 1968.

Aim of Patrol:

To see if Hanjiri and Gorari women's clubs are still working
and to help them if they have any difficulties.

Women's Clubs:-

Visited 2 Women's Clubs, Gorari and Hanjiri.
Gorari women's club caters for Sisireta and Waju Villages.
Hanjiri Women's club caters for Hanjiri village only.

Gorari Women's Clubs:-

Had stopped functioning since June 1967, because Waju and
Sisireta villages have been disagreeing with each other over
club money. Now both villages want to have separate clubs but
want first to divide the club money equally so both villages
could have an equal share. The meeting had to be postponed as
not all members from Waju were present, also the Councillor was
not present. We needed the Councillor because he had the Club
Bank Book and would make it easier for me if I work with the
Councillor.

Gerari Women's Club cont'd

After the meeting the women went on to make storage-bags. In the afternoon the men joined us in singing and later played volleyball against the women, because we had no volleyball net, we used cans tied to two posts across the court.

Hanjiri Women's Club:-

When I got to Hanjiri Women's Club there was no one there. Although messages were sent out a week ahead.

General Comments:-

I was a little disappointed with the response the villagers gave me, as I went out personally to let them know of my patrol a week ahead. Perhaps I had chosen the wrong time for patrolling as the villagers were busy with school breaking up parties and getting ready for Christmas feasting. Decided to cut my patrol short as there was very little response. I'll have another go at it after Christmas and New Year excitements are over.

Conclusion:-

I feel that women of these three villages are not interested in Women's Clubs. If they were interested they would meet more regularly. It may be that they do not know what to do when they come to meetings and often this is the case.

Keke do
{ JEAN KEKEDO } (Miss)
Welfare Officer



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



A&C
Kokoda

PATROL REPORT

Report Number..... **KOKODA PATROL NO. ⁴ 27/68-69**

Subdistrict..... **KOKODA**

District..... **NORTHERN**

Type of Patrol..... **CENSUS**

Patrol Conducted by..... **J. DUFFIELD, ASSISTANT DISTRICT OFFICER**

Area Patrolled
(Council and/or
Census Division/s.) } **ILIMO COUNCIL**
KOKODA & Hujara CENSUS DIVISIONS

Personnel Accompanying Patrol
C.P.O. HEADLY
Const. 1637 WAI

Duration of Patrol—from **12/11/68** To **31/1/69**

No. of Days..... **26 days actually camped out (43 days)**

Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area :..... **?**

Date..... **?** Duration..... **?**

Objects of Patrol (Briefly)..... **CENSUS REVISION, AREA STUDY, PURCHASE OF LAND FOR KUMUSI-KOKODA ROAD, GENERAL ADMINISTRATION**

Total Population of Area Patrolled..... **5,913**

Director of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

Forwarded, please.

19/4/1969

D. Marsh

District Commissioner.

ABC
KOKO DA

LUZARA CD.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate ————— per 100

Death Rate ————— per 100

Year... 1968... Month... Nov. Dec. / JAN.

Natural Increase ————— per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS							
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years			16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
16 AJEKA	13/1/69.					1	1			1	1	2	18	12	2	1	4	3
17 ASAPA (MATANJARA)	19/1/69.									1		1	6	5	19	25	3	4
18 ANDENI	5/1/69.									2	1		15	19		1	1	
19 ASISI	8/1/69.					1						2	11	7	3	5	1	
20 BOTHU	9/1/69.			1						1		1	7	3	5	3	4	
21 DIAPA	29/1/69.				1					3	1		3	4	5	5	1	
22 ENTORA	29/1/69.				1					1			6	3		3	1	
23 EVASUSU	9/1/69.			1								2	3	7	2	1	1	
24 MAKI	10/1/69.											3	1	7	8	3	2	
25 HAMARA	10/1/69.					1		1	1	1		3	4	15	1	3	1	
26 HANTIAI	6/1/68			1								1	1	12	14	13	6	
27 HOJAKI	10/1/69.					1											1	
28 HOJAVOHAMBO	11/1/69.											1	7	3	3		1	
29 ILIMO	16/12/68.									2	2	2	14	5	15	6	9	
30 KAMONDO	21/1/68.											1	3	2	2	1	1	
TOTALS				3	2	3	1	2	2	10	5	13	14	120	107	62	28	

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS											
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District							
		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F				
16 AJEKA	13/1/69.	1	1	20	1	1	1	1	2								
17 ASAPA (MATANJARA)	19/1/69.			7						1		2					
18 ANDENI	5/1/69.	3	3	2	1					3	2						
19 ASISI	8/1/69.	3	5	4	2												1
20 BOTHU	9/1/69.																
21 DIAPA	29/1/69.	1	1	9	2							2	1				
22 ENTORA	29/1/69.			3													
23 EVASUSU	9/1/69.	1	2	1	1			1	4	1							
24 MAKI	10/1/69.			2	10	5			7	3							
25 HAMARA	10/1/69.	4	10	9	7			1	8	2							
26 HANTIAI	6/1/68.	2	1	10	3	1	1	12	2	2	1	23	1	5	3		
27 HOJAKI	10/1/69.	2	4	4	1				3	1							
28 HOJAVOHAMBO	11/1/69.								1								
29 ILIMO	16/12/68.	4	1	9	1				4	3							
30 KAMONDO	21/1/68.	1		5				2	1	2							
TOTALS		22	30	93	25	2	3	87	46	26	43	3	11	6	2		1

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES				GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family				
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult	
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F
16 AJEKA	13/1/69.	6	4	17	15	16	6	7	9	11	34	11	16	18	36	53	53	190	
17 ASAPA (MATANJARA)	19/1/69.	1	2	16	18	7	16	8	8	44	34	6	9	33	44	71	44	193	
18 ANDENI	5/1/69.	3	3	16	18	15	20	4	12	32	35	7	4	44	58	46	42	190	
19 ASISI	8/1/69.	3	2	11	11	13	8	6	9	23	25	11	9	36	35	51	39	161	
20 BOTHU	9/1/69.	2	2	8	4	12	9	6	9	17	22	5	5	22	24	27	17	107	
21 DIAPA	29/1/69.	2	2	3	6	6	5		1	1	21	5	4	14	16	30	17	87	
22 ENTORA	29/1/69.	3	1	4	6	6	6	5	4	17	20	2		18	17	13	10	78	
23 EVASUSU	9/1/69.	2	1	7	4	6	8	6	12	23	18	6	5	22	28	34	25	109	
24 MAKI	10/1/69.	4	3	10	8	12	11	7	8	17	18	9	8	33	32	43	34	142	
25 HAMARA	10/1/69.	2		7	19	16	14	11	7	18	26	10	10	10	51	45	45	181	
26 HANTIAI	6/1/68.	5	3	14	14	2	3	5	4	22	33	8	9	55	52	53	47	207	
27 HOJAKI	10/1/69.	1		1		2	3		3	4	4	4	4	6	10	15	10	41	
28 HOJAVOHAMBO	11/1/69.	2	1	8	7	10	6	8	5	20	12	5	2	28	19	26	14	87	
29 ILIMO	16/12/68.	2	1	24	9	16	11	11	14	23	27	7	6	57	36	43	37	173	
30 KAMONDO	21/1/68.	3	2	6	6	5	2	4	4	13	15	3	3	20	14	15	19	78	
TOTALS		41	42	76	76	104	108	88	104	293	344	99	92	157	147	187	157	2,024	

KUIARA C.D.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year.....1969.....Month.....NOV. DEC. / JAN.....

Natural Increase =per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS												BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS				
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT				
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			
31	BALANCE	R/F			3	2	3	1	2	2	10	5	13	14	120	107	71	61	28	26
32	MAUJETA	16/1/69					2	1	1		1	1	1	1	13	12	4	6	2	14
33	OMBISUSU	14/1/69									1	1	3	3	11	17	1	7	1	6
34	PAPAKI	7/1/69					1						1	2	16	22	10	6	3	8
35	SARAPE	15/1/69											3		10	7	4	8		
36	SENGI	20/1/69			2						2	1			5	3	4	3	2	5
37	SISIAETTA	4/1/69					1				2	2	1	3	15	11	9	7	2	9
38	SORAPE	9/1/69									1				3	4	1	1	1	1
39	WASU	5/1/69					1				1	1	3	3	20	13	10	7	9	15
40																				
41																				
42																				
43																				
44																				
45																				
TOTALS		....			3	4	5	5	3	2	17	12	15	16	223	196	114	107	42	94

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS														
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District										
		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission								
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F							
31	BALANCE	R/F	22	30	93	152	3	8	7	16	14	13	3		11	6	2			1
32	MAUJETA	16/1/69	13	8	24	9	2		16	3					1					1
33	OMBISUSU	14/1/69			16															
34	PAPAKI	7/1/69			4	3			15										1	
35	SARAPE	15/1/69	4	1	6	5	11	5	11								3			
36	SENGI	20/1/69	7	1	5	2			1	1	1	1	1							
37	SISIAETTA	4/1/69	8	7	8	2	13	2	3	3	3	3	2	1					1	1
38	SORAPE	9/1/69			1		6	1												
39	WASU	5/1/69	3	5	3	2	1	5	11	6	6	5	1		2	6	1			
40																				
41																				
42																				
43																				
44																				
45																				
TOTALS		....	14	15	54	19	22	34	24	28	8	1	23	16	7		1	1	2	1

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS										TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child		Adult		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
31	BALANCE	R/F	61	27	153	154	155	104	195	145	399	94	181	155	2024					
32	MAUJETA	16/1/69	7	3	10	18	19	17	16	12	34	51	14	18	16	52	94	82	305	
33	OMBISUSU	14/1/69	9	7	19	17	11	10	12	10	17	10	11	12	51	54	41	52	225	
34	PAPAKI	7/1/69	9	11	20	18	17	19	12	20	35	43	17	14	52	68	71	60	258	
35	SARAPE	15/1/69	5	7	24	23	17	33	22	21	57	74	27	31	97	106	143	121	471	
36	SENGI	20/1/69	2	3	12	16	15	13	10	16	28	32	5	6	43	49	50	40	187	
37	SISIAETTA	4/1/69	4	5	10	11	13	12	8	16	22	30	15	8	50	46	12	43	201	
38	SORAPE	9/1/69	1	2	5	4	3	6	3	2	12	10	2	2	11	16	11	13	60	
39	WASU	5/1/69	4	4	20	10	14	23	14	9	30	28	13	11	70	67	69	47	253	
40																				
41																				
42																				
43																				
44																				
45																				
TOTALS		....	82	69	212	162	164	274	145	214	542	552	202	196	741	734	1165	1141	2984	

WUARA CD

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Natural Increase =per 100

Year... 1968 (1968) (1969) Month... Nov Dec / JAN 1969

Table with columns: VILLAGE, Day of Month, DEATHS (Under 1 Year, 1-5 Years, 6-10 Years, 11-15 Years, 16-45 Years, 46 and over), BIRTHS, MIGRATIONS (IN, OUT). Rows include villages like AJEKA, ASAPA, AMDENI, ASISI, BOTNU, DIAPA, ENJORA, EVASUSU, HAKI, HAMARA, HANTIAI, HOJAKI, HOJAVOHAMDO, ILIMO, KAMONDO.

Table with columns: VILLAGE, Day of Month, ABSENT WORKERS (Inside District, Outside District), ABSENT STUDENTS (Inside the District, Outside the District). Rows include villages like AJEKA, ASAPA, AMDENI, ASISI, BOTNU, DIAPA, ENJORA, EVASUSU, HAKI, HAMARA, HANTIAI, HOJAKI, HOJAVOHAMDO, ILIMO, KAMONDO.

Table with columns: VILLAGE, Day of Month, POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS (Under 1 Year, 1-5 Years, 6-10 Years, 11-15 Years, 16-45 Years, 46 and over), TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES (Child, Adult), GRAND TOTAL, Average size of Family. Rows include villages like AJEKA, ASAPA, AMDENI, ASISI, BOTNU, DIAPA, ENJORA, EVASUSU, HAKI, HAMARA, HANTIAI, HOJAKI, HOJAVOHAMDO, ILIMO, KAMONDO.

HUIARA CD.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

Year... 1968 1968 1969.
Month... NOV. DEC / JAN

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Natural Increase = per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS										BIRTHS	MIGRATIONS						
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years			46 and over		IN		OUT		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	F			
31	BALANCE B/F			3	2	3	1	2	2	10	5	13	16	120	107	71	62	28	36
32	MAUJETA 16/1/69					2	1	1		1	1	1	1	13	12	4	6	2	14
33	OMOISUSU 14/1/69									1	1	3	3	21	17	1	7	1	6
34	PAPAKI 7/1/69					1						1	2	16	22	10	6	3	8
35	SARAPE 15/1/69											3		10	7	4	8		
36	SENGI 20/1/69					2				2	1			5	3	4	3	2	5
37	SISIRETTA 4/1/69						1			2	2	1	3	15	11	9	7	2	9
38	SORAPE 9/1/69									1				3	4	1	1	1	1
39	WATU 5/1/69					1				1	1	3	3	20	13	10	7	9	15
40																			
41																			
42																			
43																			
44																			
45																			
TOTALS				3	4	5	5	3	2	17	12	25	26	223	196	116	107	62	94

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS											
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission									
		Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult								
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F								
31	BALANCE B/F	22	30	23	25	2	3	8	26	24	23	3	11	6	2				1		
32	MAUJETA 16/1/69	13	8	2	9	2	3												1		
33	OMOISUSU 14/1/69		16		8																
34	PAPAKI 7/1/69		4		2		15												1		
35	SARAPE 15/1/69	4	1	6	5	5	11	5	11						3						
36	SENGI 20/1/69	7	1	5	2		1	1	1	1	1										
37	SISIRETTA 4/1/69		8	2	8	2	13	2	3	3	3						1		1		
38	SORAPE 9/1/69			1			6	1													
39	WATU 5/1/69	3	5	3	2	1	5	11	6	6	5	1	8	6	1						
40																					
41																					
42																					
43																					
44																					
45																					
TOTALS		19	15	5	19	17	22	29	19	34	29	8	1	23	16	7		1	1	2	1

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS										TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family				
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over				Child	Adult		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F		
31	BALANCE B/F	61	27	83	75	105	89	109	109	399	94	51	53	53	53	2024			
32	MAUJETA 16/1/69	7	3	10	18	18	17	16	12	36	51	14	12	66	59	99	82	305	
33	OMOISUSU 14/1/69	9	7	19	17	11	20	12	10	27	40	10	12	52	54	61	52	225	
34	PAPAKI 7/1/69	9	11	20	18	17	19	12	20	35	43	17	14	58	68	72	60	258	
35	SARAPE 15/1/69	5	7	24	23	22	33	32	21	57	74	27	31	97	106	143	121	471	
36	SENGI 20/1/69	2	3	12	16	15	13	10	16	28	22	5	6	42	49	50	40	187	
37	SISIRETTA 4/1/69	4	5	10	11	13	12	8	14	22	30	15	8	50	46	62	43	201	
38	SORAPE 9/1/69	1	2	5	4	3	6	3	2	12	10	2	2	12	14	21	13	60	
39	WATU 5/1/69	4	4	20	10	14	23	14	9	30	28	13	11	70	67	69	47	253	
40																			
41																			
42																			
43																			
44																			
45																			
TOTALS		82	69	172	162	169	171	145	121	502	452	202	196	941	934	1165	941	3914	

Monday 9th September, 1968.

Patrol left Kokoda Station by Vehicle for the KOKO River road head. Carriers accompanied the patrol as the first two days are through sparsely populated country. A walk of 2½ hours brought us to KANGA Village where camp was made. In the afternoon new census sheets were made out for the village - total of 28 persons recorded. In the evening had talks with village men re economic development - agriculturally - the House of Assembly and the L.G.Council. Slept at KANGA.

Tuesday 10th September, 1968.

Patrol left KANGA for SEIBA Village - a walk of 7 hours. This walk can be done quicker - about 5½ hours. It is an arduous walk. SEIBA is only a very small settlement and some men have rubber plantings near KANGA. Camp was made - the Rest House being rather small to accommodate self and the Agriculture Officer accompanying. In the afternoon new census sheets were made out for the village - total of 22 persons recorded. In the evening had talks with village men re economic development, House of Assembly, and the L.G.Council. Slept at SEIBA.

Wednesday 11th September, 1968.

Patrol left SEIBA for KARUKARU Village. As carriers promised from KARUKARU did not turn up - they were expecting their Mission teacher back from IONGAI (Catholic Mission) - took the Kokoda carriers on to KARUKARU a walk of 2 hours 40 minutes. There is no Rest House at KARUKARU despite repeated requests over the past three years. However new census sheets were made out for KARUKARU - a total of 108 persons recorded. Kokoda carriers returned to Kokoda. KARUKARU supplied carriers to take the patrol on to ASIMBA - a walk of about 1½ hours where camp was made in the repaired rest house. Patrol just beat the rain. In the evening had talks with ASIMBA and KARUKARU men re economic development, their isolation and political institutions. Slept at ASIMBA.

Thursday 12th September, 1968.

New census sheets were made out for ASIMBA and KOROGO villages. KOROGO is about ½ an hour away. Totals recorded: ASIMBA - 146; KOROGO - 59. Further talks with the people re their projected cattle venture (ex IONGAI) and the graded track that is being built to link them more firmly with the Upper Chirima and IONGAI Mission. Moved on to KARUKARU - a hard walk as you have a long climb up from ASIMBA. Then returned to SEIBA - a total of 4½ hours on the track. Just beat the rain into SEIBA and camped. Slept SEIBA.

Friday 13th September, 1968.

Departed SEIBA for the long walk back to the KOMO River road head - we arrived there at about 3.30 p.m. Then back to Kokoda Station.

(From 14/9 to 22/9 spent on the station attending to visitors and mail)

Monday 23rd September, 1968.

By vehicle to SAVAIA Village and new census sheets made out. Total of 169 persons recorded. Talks with assembled persons re economic development, political institutions and land usage. Returned to Kokoda Station in afternoon.

Tuesday 24th September, 1968.

By vehicle to KOVELC Village and new census sheets made out. A total of 188 persons recorded. Talks as with SAVAIA people and returned to Kokoda Station in afternoon. This completes the census of Wards 1 & 2 of the ILIMO Local Government Council.

(Notes:

Wednesday 25th September spent in compiling census figures and preparing for census of Ward No. 5.

Thursday 26th September was informed that Mr. A.D.O. Viner-Smith was on immediate transfer to Bougainville so had to abandon patrol at this point and take over Station Cash Advance and Council administration.)

DIARY OF PATROL

BROKEN PERIODS.

- 12/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 0745 arriving Kovele at 0815. Departed Kovele at 0830 by foot for Isurava, arriving at 1330. Carriers arrived 2hrs. later. Slept Isurava.
- 13/11/68. DEPARTED Isurava at 0800 and arrived Alola at 0830. Census of combined Isurava and Alola villages carried out plus area study work plus lengthy discussions with people. Slept Alola.
- 14/11/68 Departed Alola at 0745 and arrived Abuari at 0840. Census, Area Study work and general discussions. Sighted airstrip people attempting to build. They are wasting their time and were told so. Slept Abuari.
- 15/11/68. Departed Abuari at 0730 and arrived Usikara at 0930. Census of Usikara and Hagutawa plus Area Study work. No Rest House. Departed Usikara at 1430 and arrived Kanandara at 1530. Picked up by Admin. Toyota at 1600. Returned Kokoda.
- Weekend spent Kokoda. Carried out a Police Investigation on the Saturday.
- 19/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 0830 and arrived Kepara at 1000. Census of Kepara, Kanandara and Pelai and Area Study work. Discussions with people in Rest House that night. Slept Kepara.
- 20/11/68. Departed Kepara at 0800 arriving Sengi at 0830. C.P.C. Mr. Headly left at Kepara to type new Census Book. Carried out Census and Area Study work at Sengi. General talks with people. Discussions in rest house again that night. Slept Kepara.
- 21/11/68. Departed Kepara at 0800 and arrived Kamondo at 0830. Census and Area Study work. Minor Complaints. Discussions with people. Slept Kamondo.
- 22/11/68. Due to many Pirive people wishing to attend a land board meeting no work carried out there. Returned Kokoda. Slept Kokoda.
- Weekend spent Kokoda.
- 25/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 0900. Arrived Pirive at 0930. Census and Area Study work. General talks with people. Returned Kokoda at 1430. Slept Kokoda.
- 26/11/68. Stayed Kokoda station.
- 27/11/68. Departed Kokoda by Land Rover at 0900 arriving Kokoda village at 0910. Census, Area study work and general talks with people. Two complaints. Returned Kokoda station at 1430. Slept Kokoda Station.
- 28/11/68. Departed Kokoda 0930 arriving Saga at 0910. Census and area study work. Returned Kokoda at 1630. Slept Kokoda.

DIARY OF PATROL CONTINUED.

- 29/11/68. Departed Kokoda per Toyota at 1000 and arrived Kamondo at 1035. Purchased some sections of Kumusi/Kokoda road. Returned Kokoda. Slept Kokoda.
- Weekend at Kokoda.
- 2/12/68. Departed Kokoda at 0930 arriving Pirive at 1000. Purchased some sections of Kumusi/Kokoda road.
- 3/12/68. Completed all remaining road purchases Kokoda side of Oivi ridge. Worked on Purchase Documents. Prepared for next stage of Patrol. Slept Kokoda.
- 4/12/68. Departed Kokoda at 0700 and arrived Sisiretta at 0815. Census and Area Study work. General Talks with people at night. Some minor complaints. Slept Sisiretta.
- 5/12/68. Departed Sisiretta at 0800 and arrived Waju at 0815. Census and Area Study work. Talks with people. Returned Sisiretta at 1800. Complaint of a youth 'splaying' with small girls. Slept Sisiretta.
- 6/12/68 Re complaint. Youth only about 12. Father administered beating. Departed Sisiretta at 0915 and arrived Hanjiri at 0930. Census and Area Study Work. People preparing for party in honour of Mr. Vogelebach, headteacher Ilimo P.T.S. Slept Hanjiri.
- Weekend spent in Popondetta.
- 9/12/68. - Due to Transport difficulties, arrived Hanjiri too late to commence work at Ambene. Anyhow, had been told to complete Kumusi/Kokoda road purchases as quickly as possible. Returned Kokoda to sort out documents and if possible take out advance for purchases. Slept Kokoda.
- 10/12/68. Stayed Kokoda. Sent telegram to D.O. Lands asking him to take out a \$4,000 advance for me for road purchases. Sorted out Purchase documents. Withdrew \$400 from Kokoda Cash Office to begin purchases. Departed Kokoda at 1400 and arrived Hanjiri at 1600. Slept Hanjiri.
- 11/12/68. C.P.O. Mr. Headly to Ambene to carry out Census and Area Study work there. Some sections of road bought at Hanjiri and then self to Sisiretta, Ilimo, Papaki and Hojavohambo villages to inform people of coming purchases. Discussions with Ilimo Agriculture Officer. Slept Hanjiri.
- 12/12/68 To Popondetta with A.D.C. Mr. Day to attend a Development Bank Conference. C.P.O. Mr. Headly remained at Hanjiri to type new Census Book. Slept Popondetta.
- 13/12/68. Unable to acquire money for road purchases in Popondetta. Returned Kokoda from Popondetta picking up C.P.O. Mr. Headly enroute. Slept Kokoda.
- Weekend at Kokoda.

DIARY OF PATROL CONTINUED.

16/12/68.

Departed Kokoda at 0700 and arrived Hanjiri at 0900. C.P.O. Mr. Headly to Ilimo village for Census. Myself investigated claims by native people of damages to their cash crops etc outside boundary of road reserve. To Ilimo at 1500. Worked with Mr. Headly until 1700. Heavy downpour of rain prevented our return to Rest House at Hanjiri. Slept at Ilimo Agriculture Station.

17/12/68.

Creeks still high after previous night's rain. LandRover became stuck in the middle of a river. Eventually pulled out by passing truck. Managed to get Land Rover going again at 1000. Returned Hanjiri. Returned Kokoda to change LandRover for Toyota as Land Rover will obviously not be sufficient. Slept Kokoda.

18/12/68.

Departed Kokoda at 0730 and arrived Hanjiri at 0900. C.P.O. Mr. Headly left Kokoda to type new Census Book. D.O. Local Government Mr. Brown brought money ~~for~~ from Popondetta to finalise road purchases. Completed Hanjiri purchases and purchased Sisiretta section of road. Slept Hanjiri.

19/12/68.

Purchased Papaki and Hojavohambo sections of road. Work done on purchase documents in Hanjiri Rest House that afternoon. Slept Hanjiri.

20/12/68.

Returned to Kokoda. Commenced compiling Contingencies to be attached to Road Purchase Documents.

Weekend spent Kokoda.

23/12/68.

Departed Kokoda for Popondetta for Christmas Break.

24/12/68, 25/12/68, 26/12/68, 27/12/68, 28/12/68, 29/12/68, 30/12/68
31/12/68, 1/1/69. All spent in Popondetta.

2/1/69.

Returned Kokoda. Held up for hours on Oivi ridge due to drain digging. Slept Kokoda.

3/1/69.

Preparing Contingencies for Land Purchase Documents plus preparations for next section of Patrol.

Weekend spent at Kokoda.

6/1/69.

Due to lateness of ADC Mr. Days arrival back from Popondetta, departed Kokoda at 1400 and arrived Papaki at 1600. Purchased a section of road land. Slept Papaki.

7/1/69.

Census and Area Study work at Papaki. Lengthy, to 11o'clock night talks with people in Rest House. Slept Papaki.

8/1/69.

Departed Papaki at 0700 and arrived Asisi at 0800. Census and Area Study work. Investigation of a number of complaints. Slept Asisi.

9/1/69.

Departed Asisi by foot at 0730 and arrived Bothu village at 0830. Census of Bothu, Evasusu and Sorape villages and Area Study Work. Discussions with people that night to 11.30. Slept Bothu.

DIARY OF PATROL CONTINUED.

- 10/1/69 Departed Bothu at 0700 and arrived Asisi after an hours walk, thence to Hojaki by Toyota. Arrived at 0900. Census of Hojaki, Haki and Hamara villages. Plus Area Study Work. Talks with people that night to 11 o'clock. Slept Hojaki.
- 11/1/69. C.P.O. Mr. Hoadley to Hojavohambo village for Census. Myself to Hanjiri and Sisiretta on road matters and then to Eiuo Mission for discussions with Father there. At 1400 to Hojavohambo. Settled some minor complaints. Departed for weekend in Popondetta at 1630.
- 12/1/69. Sunday Popondetta.
- 13/1/69. Arrived back from Popondetta at 1300. Slept Hojaki.
- 14/1/69. Departed Hojaki at 0800 and arrived Ajeka at 0810. Census and Area Study work. Talks with people that night to 10.30. Slept Ajeka.
- 15/1/69. To Ombisusu per Toyota. Census and Area Study. General Talk. Arrived back Ajeka at 1700. Slept Ajeka.
- 16/1/69. Departed Ajeka per Toyota at 0730 and arrived Sairope at 0830. Census and Area Study. Minor Disputes and general discussions. Slept Sairope.
- 17/1/69. Carried out Census and area Study of Maujeta village. General discussions in evening. Slept Sairope.
- 18/1/69. Due mainly to both myself and C.P.O. Mr. Headly contracting very bad diarrhoea, returned Kokoda.
- 19/1/69. Sunday Kokoda.
- From 20/1/69 to 24/1/69 both myself and C.P.O. Headly involved in typing new Census Book.
- Weekend Kokoda.
- 27/1/69 Public Holiday.
- 28/1/69. Departed Kokoda at 0730 and arrived Sairope at 1100 after becoming bogged a few times. Slept Sairope.
- 29/1/69. Departed Sairope at 0700 by foot for Asapa, arriving at 10.30. General area study work and discussions with people. Slept Asapa.
- 30/1/69. Census of Asapa and Diapa. Long general Discussions with people. Slept Asapa.
- 31/1/69. C.P.O. MR. Headly to Sirorata to do Wawonga Patrol Myself to Kokoda.

END OF PATROL

SURVEY OF ENGLISH/ PIDGIN SPEAKERS HUJARA CENSUS DIVISION. (LIVING IN VILLAGES)

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS.
HOMBA JORIRARI	YES	NO	NO	Joined Police 1938. Retired 1966 as Sgt. Major. Served during War. Now owns Trade Store, Toyota Ute. Businessman. Influential.
		Speaks Pidgin.		
AJIRA TIKA (F)		SPEAKS PIDGIN		Wife of HOMBA. Helps run store.
ANDO AIWA		"	"	Joined Police 1938. 16 years service. Fought during War.
SARI OJE		"	"	Joined Police 1950. Finished 1955. Worked 7 years A.P.C. P.M. cook in Mess. PWD. Mess Pop. 1 year.
DAVURA HOMBA	YES	YES	YES	St.4 M.S. Eivo. Worked A.P.C. P.M. Food store attendant 2½ years. 1st. L.G. Councillor for Ajeka 6 years. Runs a village Trade Store Son of Homba Jerirari.
USISI NOMIKO		SPEAKS PIDGIN		Joined Police 1959. 5 years.
KAGENE TAIMBARI	YES	NEGLIGIBLE		St.3 Saiho. Cook A.P.C. Mess P.M. 3 years.
AWARI OKIRE		SPEAKS SOME PIDGIN.		Worked Bossboi Sangara P.L.A. 8 years.
CHRISTABEL AFOFO (F)	YES (V. LIMITED)			St.2. M.S. Eivo. Married in village.
WILMA GRACE SISIRE(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.3 Ajeka P.T.S. Married in village.
		ALL V. POORLY)		
FRANCIS DAREN (F)		SPEAKS PIDGIN SOME ENGLISH.		ST.3 Hamara P.T.S. Has spent 2 years N.G. Married in village.
HARAU HAUWARI(F)		LIMITED ENGLISH		ST.3 Woseta M.S. Married in village.
ASARI IKOMBO (F)		ditto		ST.2 Eivo M.S. " " " .
LILA GRACE OIRA(F)		Ditto		ST.3 " " " " " .
HOROVA NOMIKO(F)		"		ST 1 Ajeka P.T.S. " " "
NESTA PASANI (F)		"		ST.3 Sairope M.S. " " " .

ASAPA AND DIAPA VILLAGES.

NAME	SPEAK			READ			WRITE (ENGLISH)			COMMENTS.
	YES	YES	YES	YES	YES	YES	YES	YES		
STYLIANROS SEIRE	YES	YES	YES						Form 1 Matyr's A.M.S. Working Pupil Teacher village.	
LAZARUS LIPO	YES	YES	YES						st.6 Seembatta M.S. " " " "	
RANDOLPH UPIA	YES	YES	YES	Speaks Pidgin.					ST. 5 Sadrup M.S. Assisting S.I.I. man in language translations. Has been taught to use typewriter.	
EVA MARY PANDRA	"	"	"						ST 4 Seembatta. Worked Pupil Teacher Asapa 3 years. Assists husband in his work. Wife Randolph Upia.	
JOYCE FRIEDA OHISO	"	"	"						ST. 6 Seembatta. Worked Pupil Teacher 6 months Asapa M.S. Married in village.	
PHILEMON PAPAJA	YES	"	"	"	"	V. LIMITED.			ST. 2 Sadrup M.S. Worked Ptm. Smba. Sangara. Carpenters labourer Delta Constnctions P.M. 1 year. Looks after one of local stores.	
NELSON SARE	YES	YES	YES			LIMITED			ST. 4 Sadrup M.S.	
LAURENT HIDO	"	"	"			"			ST 3 " " " " There are another 2 men from here with some knowledge who were absent at time of Patrol.	
<u>ASISI VILLAGE</u>										
WILFRED HAWN	YES	YES	YES						ST. 6 Idusbada Tech School. Trained to be Carpenter. At present living in village.	
GABRIEL KOMEHE	YES	YES	YES						ST 6. Kokoda P.T.S. Medical Orderly Kokoda 6years. Now living in village.	
UTE HARA	YES	NO	NO						NO SCHOOL. Self taught. Worked labourer A.P.C. 2 years. Elected L.O. Councillor 1958. Councillor 5 years. Captain of local Soccer team.	

N.B. In Asisi village at least 1000 females with quite good knowledge of English would not come forward. Two of them are mentioned.

ABBERT VILLAGE

NAME SPEAK READ WRITE (ENGLISH)

COMMENTS.

REYNOLD TANATE	YES	YES	YES		STD. 5. <u>AYUN</u> A.M.S. Baseball. 10 years A.P.C. P.M. Clerk. Laying village.
GEORGE NIXON ROKO	"	"	"		STD. 3 <u>KAU</u> A.M.S. Worked Medical Orderly Elwo.
GORDON SARUPO	"	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS GOOD PIDGIN.	NO school Worked as Carpenter(?) and driver at Kokoda.
GABRIEL AKATE	NO	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Absent day of Census.
JONAS KONERE	NO	NO	NO	" "	POLICE 3 years.

ILIMO VILLAGE

EKE TITUS KEKE	YES	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN	Domestic Pop. 4 years. Councillor 6 years. A.P.C. P.M. 3 years. Baseball. Transport 6 months. Domestic Plumber 2 years. No school.
AKEMBO KEKE	YES	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN	Domestic Kok. 1 yr. Driver A.P.C. P.M. 2yrs. Driver Admin. Kok. 5 yrs. Council Tractor Driver 7 years.
HALOHE KEKE	YES	YES	YES	YES SPEAKS PIDGIN	STD. 3 M.S. 7. R.M.S. Tchr Afere 5 yrs.
LAKEMBO SEREMBE	YES	NO	NO	NO SPEAKS PIDGIN	NO school. Domestic P.M. 1 yr. Baseball. Kokoda D.D.A. 2yrs.

<u>ECHEBU VILLAGE</u>	NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	WRITE (ENGLISH)	SPEAK PIGIN	SPEAKS PIGIN (WELL)	COMMENTS.
	JEFFREY HARIKA	NO	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIGIN		NO school. Has been a driver many years T.P.H.G.
	SOLJES SEVI	"	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIGIN (WELL)		No school. A.P.G. Labour 2 years. Samlil Babaul 7 years.
	BLASTUS MARAU	YES (limited)	"	"	"	Speaks some Pigin.		St.3 Salho. 5 yrs P.I.R. Made trip to Australia while in P.I.R.
	INGA SENARI	NO	NO	NO	NO	Speaks fair Pigin.		No school. Worked A.P.C. News P.M. 4 years. Elected Village Committee 1965.
<u>EVASUSU VILLAGE</u>								
	SIMON TAIMBARI	YES (broken)	NO	NO	NO	Speaks some Pigin.		No school. P.I.R. during War. 6 years Army.
	BONIFACE SEPON	YES	YES	YES	YES			St.2 Also M.S. Trainee Teacher 8 years. Elected Councillor I.G. 1961 3 years. Now Council Committee.
	LESELT EBARE	YES	YES (limited)	YES	YES			St.2. Also M.S. St.3 Salho. Worked Trade Store Mr. Fielding 3 years.
	SENARI UJARI	NO	NO	NO	NO			Has some carpentering knowledge gained from working Nambu Pltn. 5 years. Has tools.
	ALFRED AROFA	YES	YES (limited)	YES	YES			St.3 Also. Farmer Trainee Ag. 3 years. Mission Hospital 2 years.
	RHODA EBBAHE(F)	YES	YES (v. limited)	YES	YES			St.3 Also M.S. Council Committee. Elected 1965.
<u>SORAPE VILLAGE</u>								
	JASON CHRIS OIHTO	NO	NO	NO	NO	Speaks fair Pigin.		Labourer Sangara Pltn. 1 year. A.P.C. 2 years. Mission Carpenter 4 years.

MAUJETA VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS.
FRANK DAVURA	YES	YES (Limited)	YES	ST.3 M.S. Sairope. Worked P.W.D. Office P.M. 4 months. Elected L.G.Councillor 1953.
SUSAN FAITH EVARI	YES	YES (limited)	YES	St.4 M.S. Sairope. Married in village.
WINTERFORD OROVO	YES	YES (V.Limited)	YES	St.4 Ilimo P.T.S. Labour Mamba PLTH. 3 years.
HORIEMBO HORU	"	" (Limited)	"	St.4 P.T.S. Ajeka. Farmer Trainee Ilimo 2 years.
KINGSLEY JOVE	NO	NO	NO Speaks Pidgin	4 years Police. Dismissed.
JUDY EMBO(F)	YES (Fair)	YES (Limited)	YES	St.3 Sairope M.S. Single living village.
GUNIVIA JIFURI (F)	YES	YES (FAIR)	YES	ST.6 P.T.S. Ajeka. Single living village.
ETHEL SLADE PASANI (F)	YES	YES (FAIR)	YES	" " " " " " " "
NELSON OMBE	"	" (FAIR)	"	St.5 P.T.S. Isaveni.
CECILY FAITH UMOTA(F)	"	" (FAIR)	"	ST.4 Sairope M.S. Asala P.T.S. St.5. Secretary and main leader Putemo women's club. Single.
JOANNE JARIKARI (F)	"	" (FAIR)	"	ST.6 Sesembatta M.S. Treasurer Putemo Women's Club. Single.
JUDITH JONI (F)	"	"	"	ST.5 Eivo M.S. Single, staying village.
MICHAEL JOHN HARA	"	" (FAIR)	"	ST.5 P.T.S. Ajeka. Single in village.
EULA FAITH MAMBIJO(F)	"	"	"	ST.5 P.T.S. Sesembatta. Single, living in village.
MARY LOIS HOA(F)	"	"	"	St.5 M.S. Eivo. " " " " "
KOROFA TARAGO(F)	"	"	"	ST.6 P.T.S. Ajeka. " " " " "
ETHEL FREDA IMBARI(F)	"	"	"	st.6 " " " " " "

PAPAKI VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS.
ASI JAPARA	YES	YES	YES (Limited)	ST.4 Sesembatta M.S. A.P.C. CLERK P.M. 2 years. 1 year farmer trainee Pop. Elected Councillor 1967.
LAWRENCE AIWA	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Eivo M.S. Cook A.P.C. Mess P.M. 2 years. Mission Teacher 4 years. Council Committee 7 years. Runs a trade Store at present.
NELSON OPA	YES	YES	YES	SPEAKS SOME PIDGIN. ST.5 Sesembatta M.S. Farmer Trainee Pop. 2 years. Mission Teacher Goroka 1½ years. Police 2½ years. Dismissed for fighting. Plantation Storekeeper 2 years. Runs a village Trade Store.
EMMANUEL ANIHARI	"	"	"	ST.4 Sesembatta M.S. Medical Orderly 3 years after attending Iduabada, P.M. Sacked for Drinking Medical Alcohol. Storekeeper Pop. Trading Co. 10 months. Kainantu for Pop. Trading 2 years.
JUSTIN HAIWI	"	"	"	Martyrs A.M.S. St.7 Worked Workshop Sangara Pltn. 2 years. Driver Mamba Pltn. 6 years.
VINCENT KERAHO	"	"	"	ST.3 Eivo M.S. A.P.C. Workshop P.M. 2 years.
JONATHAN TAINBARI	"	"	"	(V. LIMITED) ST.6 P.T.S. Myp. Elected L.G. Councillor 1958. Plant Operator P.W.D. P.M. 6 years. Worked P.W.D. Goroka and Waitape. Sacked. Took part in Plant Operators Courses.
BENSON JOHERI	"	"	"	ST.4 Eivo. Medical Training Iduabada, P.M. A.P.O. 4 years. Warder 1 year.
MILTON SARI	"	"	"	ST.6 Ajeka. Carpenter's labourer Pop. Transport 2 months. Sacked.
OKOVE JERARU	NO	NO	NO	Speaks Pidgin A.P.C. Mess P.M. 5 years.

N.B. There would be 3 women (young) knowing English with reasonable Education who did not come forward.

WAJU VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK		READ		WRITE	COMMENTS
	READ	READ	SPEAK	READ		
ELSPETH SUMA	YES	YES	YES	YES		Form 2 Holy Name H.S. Milne Bay. Single. Living Village.
KARENJI SAMBIJO	YES	YES	YES	YES		" " Teek, School Pop. Single. Living Village.
GOBARI SAUJIKARI (F)	YES	YES	YES	YES		Form 1. Pop. H.S. " 2 years Training Nurse Pop. Medical College. Single. Living in village.
AUBREY MAMAV	"	"	"	"	" Speaks Pidgin.	St.6 P.T.S. Kokoda. Plantation Storekeeper 10 years. Elected L.G. Councillor 1963.
VERA MARY ONJIKO(F)	"	"	"	"	"	St.5 Seembatta. Married. Living village.
IKA JACK(F)	"	"	"	"	(All Limited)	St.4 Ilimo P.T.S. Married. Living Village.
HATWARD SAMBITZ	YES	NO	NO	NO	Speaks Pidgin	St.3 M.S. Kwo. 9 years Police.
ASUMA IJUMI	YES	YES	YES	YES	(All Limited)	St.4 P.T.S. Ilimo. Living village.
KUTAI UWARI	NO	NO	NO	NO	Speaks Pidgin. Domestic 7 years.	
SAKIKI AJAI	"	"	"	"	"	P.I.B. during war 3 years. Bombed Kokoda Pltn. 9 years. L.G. Councillor 6 years. Savings and Loans Society Director.

HANJIRI VILLAGE

APPENDIX A PAGE...9

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS
RODNEY SUMA	YES NOT BAD YES	YES (V. LIMITED) YES	YES (LIMITED) YES	St. 2 Ilwo A.H.S. Ag. Farmer Trainee 3 years.
KEKE EKI				St. 6 P.T.S. Kokoda. Mission Worker 3 yrs. A.P.O. Training Sabho 2 years.
BERNARD GEORGIN	YES (LIMITED)	YES (V. LIMITED)	YES (LIMITED)	St. 3 P.T.S. Hamara. Ag. Farmer Trainee 7 yrs.
ONASIMUS TAYLOR	YES (LIMITED)	NO	NO	St. 2 Ilwo H.S. Farmer Trainee 2 years.
SNEEDEN UROYO	YES	YES	YES	Form 3 Hartfrya H.S. Single, living village.
JOYCE SIROMI	"	"	"	Form 3 Pop. H.S. Single, living village.
SIAVA TAUNA	"	"	"	Form 1 Dogura, Milne Bay. Single, living village.
EKI URJARI	NO	NO	NO	No School. Carrier during war. 3 years Admin. Labour. 10 years Councillor L.G. Boy Council Committee.
ANAMBERA KAKENI	YES	YES	YES	St. 6 Pop. Single in village.
CUTHERBERT ARAHO	NO	NO	NO	Carrier 2 years War. Carpenter Hamba Pltn. 6 years. Contract Carpenter Iliso Council 2 years. Mission Carpenter 1 year. Pap. Transport 1 year.
JOHN AUMI	NO	NO	NO	Policeman during War. V.C. 15 years.
TAUNA AURKO	"	"	"	Carrier during War. Hamba Pltn. 1 year

SISIRETA VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE (ENGLISH)	COMMENTS
JUSTIN BASIA	YES	YES	YES	St.6 Ilimo, living in village. Farmer trainee, Ag. 1 1/2 years
WIDYUS THOMAS	YES	YES	YES	St.1 Wedau Milne Bay. Mechanic 3 years A.S. Bradford Co. P.M. Medical Orderly 1942 to 1948. Ships captain Lae to Samarai run 2 years. Did not get certificate, at present running Sisireta store.
JEAN SYLVIA FANE	YES	YES	YES	St.6. Resurrection School A.M.S. Popondetta. Nursing at St. Margarets, Oro Bay. At present on leave.
HARA SAMBI O	YES	YES	YES Speaks Pidgin	Mission Council. St.4 Sogembatta. No other work.
LILIA LIPOI	YES	limited	YES	St.6. Wanigela. Nurse at W.M.Hosp. 3 years. Married, Sisireta.
LEBAN TUFI	YES	YES	YES	St.4. Eivo. Laborer Kokoda plant. Papuan Trans. 1br. 3 mths.
ELIZABETH TUFO	YES	limited	YES	St.6. Eivo. Single, living in village.
TERENCE OTIRA	YES	neglegible, speaks Pidgin (fair)		Little schooling at Gorari, P.M. houseboi 6 years. Laborer 5 years in P.M.
PAWE TAIFA	YES	YES	YES limited	St.5 Eivo. Single, living in village.
SAMEA HANOF		Speaks some Pid in		R.P.C. 3 years. Jailed and thrown out of Police. Carpenters laborer P.W.D. 6 mths. Boesboi carriers during war.
FLORENCE ISORU	YES	YES	YES limited	St.5. Eivo. Single in village.

SAIROPE VILLAGE.

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS.
HAROLD TOBI	YES (FAIR)	YES	YES (LIMITED)	St.4 Saiho. A.P.C. Gen.Store P.M. 1 year. P.W.D. bossboi P.M. 1 year. Now Council Committee.
PAUL HORERA	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Agenshambo M.S. Medical C.D.W. 2years. Mission Teacher 13 years. Now living village.
KINGSFORD SARI	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Saiho. Trade Store Sangara 1 year. S.T.C. main store Samarai 2 years. S.T.C. Main Store P.M. 1 year. Living village.
HARRIET ENDI (F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 P.T.S. Ajeka. 1 year Student Teacher A.M.S. Sairope. Single and living in village.
EVANGELINE HONI(F)	YES	-	-	ST.3 M.S. Sairope. Married, living village.
GRAHAM OVERARI	YES	YES	YES	ST.4 Saiho. Worked Rabaul Chinese Shoe Repair shop 3 years. Has Trade store at Sairope.
ALBAN ANDARI	YES (APPEARS QUITE LIMITED)	YES	YES	St.3 M.S. Sairope. Student Teacher A.M.S. 5 years. Living village.
LOYINIA MAIRE(F)	SPEAKS SMALL AMOUNT			ST.2 Niwo M.S. Married, living village.
BONITA JILL VAINGO(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.5 Sesembatta. Student Teacher A.M.S. Sairope 3 years.
BARBARA JOYCE VIGORO(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Pop. P.T.S. 2 years Student Teacher Sairope M.S.
EDWARD TAVINA	-	-	-	Speaks fair Pidgin Painter Wewak 5 years. Watkins Pop. 4 mths. Living village.

SAIROPE VILLAGE CONTINUED.

NAME _____ SPEAK READ WRITE

COMMENTS _____

FOLLOWING ARE NAMES OF YOUNG WOMEN (MAINLY) WHO SAT FOR ST.6 EXAMINATIONS AT AJEKA OR POPONDETA BUT ARE NOT RETURNING TO SCHOOL. ALL ARE SINGLE.

JANE LILA KORI, BEVERLY THERESA VARAVA, WINDORA ONOSA, LYDA FAITH SISIRE, GRACE FAITH ARUJA, JULIET KATE EBAHE, FELICITY HAUKO, MAVIS FAITH SAORE.

BOYS IN SAME SITUATION: JAPHET ENJEKA, HARRY BANITI, STANLESON OVEBARI.

THERE ARE ALSO ANOTHER NINE WOMEN AND GIRLS WITH ST4 or ST.5 Education FROM MISSION AND GOVERNMENT SCHOOLS LIVING IN THE VILLAGE.

IT IS MOST LIKELY THAT ALL THE ABOVE WILL REMAIN IN SAIROPE OR IN THE CASE OF THE FEMALES MARRY IN OTHER VILLAGES.

OMBISUSU VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	COMMENTS
WARINA INGIJA	YES	YES	YES	Form 1 H.S. Pop. Form 2 Tech. School. Living village.
KOPA PESA(F)	"	"	"	ST.6 Ajeka. Married to Warina.
HAIJO AKA	"	"	"	St.6 Kekoda. Worked Sub-District Office 2 years.
HAKA KIGNE	"	"	"	St.3 Kekoda. Worked Ross' Pltn. 1 year on Brick Making Machine.
SARUA KONENE	"	"	"	St.5 Hamara P.T.S. Ag. Farmer Trainee 7 years.
GILFORD REIBAN	"VERY LIMITED	"	"	ST.1 Weseta M.S. Mechanics labourer Admin. 1 year.
CHARLES KERANU	VERY LIMITED ALL	"	"	St.1 " " Worked Shell Company Rabaul 1 year. L.G. Councillor 6 years. Now has village Trade Store.
ARORC KAGANI(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Pop.P.T.S. Married in village.
KAKI WARIWO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	NO	NO	Police 3 years. P.W.D. Labour 2 years.
APRIA ITO(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Yokeia (Kerema) Married in village.
EREJO ASINBA(F)	YES	YES	YES	ST.6 Agenshambo. Welfare Asst. Pop. 3 years. Nurse Gona 1 year. Married in village.

THERE ARE FOUR MORE WOMEN THIS VILLAGE WITH ST3 and ST 4 EDUCATION WHO ARE MARRIED AND LIVING THERE.

ALSO TWO MEN WITH ST.2 EDUCATION WHO ARE VERY, VERY LIMITED IN ENGLISH.

KANONDO VILLAGE

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE	SPEAKS PIGDIN
JOACHIM HALLION	YES	YES	YES	SPEAKS PIGDIN
JOEL TUE	YES	YES	YES	
DIKI KAVO	YES	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIGDIN
KAIKE SOBE	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS SOME PIGDIN
JETU ARARI	YES	NO	NO	SPEAKS GOOD PIGDIN
EUNICE MARY EFE	YES	YES	YES	
JULIET JETU (F)	"	"	"	
<u>HOJARI VILLAGE</u>				
DIKAI MANJIRI	YES	NO	NO	
AKAI SIMOI	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIGDIN

COMMENTS

Mamus man settled here. ALPHIN . Teacher 1 year.
Runs store for local native businessmen.

ST. 4 Sesembatta. Mechanic labourer 3 years Pap.
Transport. Can Drive.

Has settled here from Sisiretta.. Police 25 years.
Attained Rank Sgt.

:???

Police 21 years. Attained rank Corporal. V. Influential.
Strong local businessman. Has Trade Store, Block etc.

Ex. Mission Nurse Sesembatta. Married to A.P.O. Kepera
who is from Kanondo.

ST. 5 Eivo. Single in village.

Medical Orderly Bama 2 years. Warder Kokoda 14 years.
Policeman during War. Interpreter Kokoda. Owns good
village Trade Store. Appointed Assistant Magistrate
Local Courts.

Has been Policeman, gold prospector, labour bossbol etc.

NAME: HAKI AND HAMARA VILLAGES.

NAME	SPEAK	READ	WRITE		COMMENTS
POJARI JOHARI	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Police 6 years. Has been gold miner, rubber tapper etc.
SONO KENE	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN.	Labourer on many plantations.
TAPA OREMO	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN	Rubber tapper, bossboi etc Plantations..
KENDA SOPA	YES (LITTLE)			SPEAKS PIDGIN	Medical Orderly P.M. 2 1/2 years. P.I.B. during war.
HANGO KOHOPA	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 13 years. P.I.B. during war. Council Committee.
EFE KALAHE	YES (LITTLE)			SPEAKS PIDGIN	St. 3 Senari M.S. P.I.R 6 years.
AKURE SASEMO	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 28 years. Fought during war. Has Trade Store.

QUITE A NUMBER OF YOUNG WOMEN AND MEN WHO LIVE IN THESE TWO VILLAGES SPEAK ENGLISH. HOWEVER, THEY WOULD NOT COME FORWARD TO BE RECORDED. ALL OF THE ABOVE ARE OLDISH MEN.

SENGI VILLAGE.

PESIKI SALA	NO	NO	NO	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 8 years.
JUNGA SOSA	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 3 years.
OIRA SOSA	"	"	"	SPEAKS PIDGIN	POLICE 7 years.
FREDERICK OIRA	YES	YES	YES		St. 6 Martyrs M.S. Student Teacher Mission 2 years.
MAXINE gloria JUARI	YES	YES	YES	(LIMITED)	St. 4 Kokoda P.T.S. Single, living village.
HELENA JOYCE WARA	YES	YES	YES		St. 6 Eivo M.S. Single, living village.

APPENDIX B

SAVINGS ACCOUNTS KOKOA CENSUS DIVISION

VILLAGE	POPULATION	C.S.B. \$	NO. ACCOUNTS	H.S.B. \$	NO. ACCOUNTS	COMMENTS
KEPARA	139	6,800.80	15	13.20	4	C.S.B. incl. \$6,520 Antambo Clan Acct. Being payment Resett. Acct. Also \$145 Kepara/Kasulata Womens Club.
KANANDARA	133	187.72	12			
SAGA/BOYURE	327	4,355.22	53	183.95	11	C.S.B. incl. \$1,936 Unshagan Acnt. being money for the Resettlement Land. Also, Saga V. Acnt. \$74, Kala Clan Savings Club, \$416, Sage Cattle Society, \$383, and Saga Womens Club \$302.84.
PIRIYE	155	3,912.65	20	634.65		C.S.B. incl. \$3786 Usan Clan Acnt. sale of Resettlement Land.
KOKODA	107	367.73	15			
ISURAVA/AIOIA	102	143.65	7			
ABUARI	88	165.29	11			
HAGUFAMA/USIKARA	125	215.38	4			
	<u>1,176</u>	<u>16,148.44</u>	<u>117</u>	<u>831.78</u>	<u>15</u>	

NOTES: Villages of Asiba, Kanga, Karuharu, Kerogo and Saha (Christian area) and Kowelo and Savala were not visited by this officer. It would be safe to say, however, that Savings in the Villages in the Christian Area would be negligible.

APPENDIX B.

SAVINGS ACCOUNTS ----- MUJARA CENSUS DIVISION.

VILLAGE	POPULATION	\$ C.S.B	NO. ACCOUNTS	\$ N.S.W	NO. ACCOUNTS.	COMMENTS.
AJEKA	190	202.05	5	2,075.18	52	N.S.W. account belonging one man ex-Sgt Homba contains \$1,900.00
ASAPA (MATANURU)	193	88.85	3	139.95	69	
AMBENI	190	537.65	26	258.83	80	C.S.B. includes \$68 Womens Club.
ASISI	161	475.36	14	347.08	28	C.S.B. includes \$262 Asisi Village Account.
BOTHU	107	3.08	2	73.89	17	
DIAPA	87	-	-	23.27	20	
ENJORA	78	1.60	2	25.62	33	
KVASUSU	109	18.96	4	167.76	36	
HAKI	142	390.18	10	92.40	14	C.S.B. includes Village Account \$258.
HAKARA	181	330.96	13	66.77	15	
HANJIRI	207	156.83	8	292.13	54	N.S.W. includes \$46 Kumusi Sports Club. C.S.B. " \$24 Hanjiri Womens Club.
HOJAKI	41	145.64	2	94.10	3	
HOJAVOHAMBO	87	41.57	3	74.98	18	
ILIMO	173	161.90	8	84.22	29	
KAMONDO	78	53.33	20	1.37	2	
Sub Totals:	2,024.	2,607.96	120	3,817.55	470	

APPENDIX B CONTINUED. SAVINGS ACCOUNTS MUJARA CENSUS DIVISION I

VILLAGE	POPULATION	C.S.B.	NO. ACCOUNTS.	RSB.	NO. ACCOUNTS	COMMENTS.
SUB TOTAL B/P	2,024	2,607.96	120	3,817.55	470	
MAJTEFA	305	250.60	8	318.53	78	
MEDISUSU	225	293.39	5	287.42	34	
PAPAKI	258	531.57	17	613.88	68	
SAIROPE	471	344.20	13	978.16	157	
SENGI	187	241.99	21	10.00	1	C.S.B. Includes 1776 one man's account.
SISIREPTA	201	303.31	19	373.72	55	C.S.B. " \$221 " " "
SORAPE	60	-	-	277.90	15	
WAJU	253	249.49	19	154.73	80	C.S.B. " \$ 60 womens Club.
	<u>3,984</u>	<u>4,822.51</u>	<u>222</u>	<u>6,831.89</u>	<u>958</u>	

APPENDIX B(a). SENGI, WAJU AND AMBIENT SAVINGS AND LOANS SOCIETY.

VILLAGE	NO. MEMBERS	SHARE	AMOUNT DEPOSITED WITH SOCIETY	COMMENTS	
SENGI	25	958.04	3 men have loaned total 326.40. Paid Back 100.00		
WAJU	25	1,323.77	3 " " " " " 300.00. Paid Back 172.00		
AMBIENT	27	1,362.24	4 " " " " " 281.00 Paid Back 243.00		
	<u>77</u>	<u>3,644.05</u>	<u>70</u>	<u>907.40</u>	<u>515.00</u>

APPENDIX C

IJI COCOA GROWERS SOCIETY.

HUJARA AND KOKODA CENSUS DIVISIONS.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>NO. MEMBERS</u>	<u>AMNT. SHARE CAPITAL.</u>
PIRIVE	37	370.00
KEPARA	15	150.00
KANANDARA	14	140.00
SENGI	24	240.00
KAMONDO	10	100.00
KOKODA	2	20.00
EAGA	42	420.00
AMADA	6	60.00
SAVAIA	15	150.00
KOVULO	11	110.00
WAJI	35	350.00
ABUARI	2	20.00
ISURAVA	2	20.00
ALOLA	1	10.00
SIBIRETTA	14	140.00
HANJIRI	23	230.00
AMBENI	54	340.00
PAPAKI	28	280.00
ILINO	5	50.00
ARICI	18	180.00
SIROBATA	18	180.00
BOTHU	7	70.00
IVABUSU	9	90.00
SORAPE	7	70.00
SAIROPE	17	170.00
ajaka	5	50.00
HAUJETA	10	100.00
PEMBE	9	90.00
	<hr/> 430	<hr/> \$ 4,300

NUMBER COFFEE AND COCOA TREES HAJARA C.D. AS SUPPLIED TO PATROL
BY THE PEOPLE.

FIGURES INCLUDE MATURE AND IMMATURE TREES.

VILLAGE	COFFEE	NO. OWNERS	COCOA	NO. OWNERS.
AJEKA	10,593	18	5,484	19
ASAPA (NATAHURU)	13,668	20		
AMBENI	4,295	15	75,093	27
ASISI	3,736	11	20,304	18
BOTHU	18,698	17	12,235	15
DIAPA	10,490	11		
ENJORA	23,464	22		
IVASUSU	17,369	19	16,712	19
NAKI	4,968	15	1506	4
HAMARA	4,586	16	623	4
HANJIRI	4,901	12	16,256	24
HOJAKI	997	4	657	4
HOJAVOHAMBO	3,479	12	9,771	25
ILIMO	7,314	22	7,572	13
KAMONDO			4,292	13
MAUJETA	28,427	38	13,438	26
OMBISUSU	6,280	15	3,875	12
PAPAKI	13,782	34	39,614	34
SAIROPE	48,434	59	18,334	46
SENGI	8,931 15,323	23	8,931	17
SISIRETTA	8,792	24	16,008	35
SORAPE	7,370	8	6,291	8
WAJU	11,377	27	37,010	39
TOTALS	<u>258,343</u> 261,951	<u>442</u>	<u>315,097</u> 321,489	<u>402</u>

ASAT FEBRUARY
1968.

GENSUS COCOA AND COFFEE PLANTINGS HUJARA C.D.
SUPPLIED BY DEPT. AGRICULTURE

ALSO RUBBER

VILLAGE	COFFEE	COCOA	RUBBER.
AJEKA	4,792	6,016	2,543
AMBENI	2,114	29,065	-
AMBENI BLOCK.	437	29,947	-
ASISI	3,288	9,339	41
BOTHU	SEE SORAPE		
EVASUSU	14,029	5,831	789
HAKI	4,931	2,246	3,566 (On Haki/Hamara Blocks)
HAMARA	1,180	1,023	
HANJIRI	4,944	17,690	480
HOJAKI	398	11,58	292
HOJAVOHAMBO	3,040	9,986	
ILIMO	5,608	5,291	153
KANONDO	--	5,038	14,923
MAUJETA and PUTEMO	4,552 12,977	8,262 11,531	1,181 -
OMBISUSU			see below.
PAPAZI	6,772	19,306	2,370
SAIROPE	31,220	22,823	4,153
SENGI	2,984	22,337	206
SISIREPTA	3,343	9,005	2,502
SORAPE (incl. Bothu)	17,331	11,402	1,029
WAJU	3,602	18,611	6,169
WAJU BLOCK		4,290	-
	<u>128,552</u>	<u>250,179</u>	

OMBISUSU BLOCKS

25,589 (Census as at
November 1968)

65,986

Note: Census figures by Agriculture do not appear for OMBISUSU for Coffee and Cocoa as this village is controlled from Popondetta.

ALSO ASAPA, DIAPA, ENIORA

Putemo village is regarded as an integral part of Maujeta village. Hence, in Appendix D page 1 the Maujeta figures are those for Maujeta and Putemo combined.

Coffee/Cocoa Trees Kokoda Census Division as supplied by people.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>COFFEE</u>	<u>No. OWNERS</u>	<u>COCOA</u>	<u>No. OWNERS</u>
Kanandara	3,554	9	9,970	17
Kepara	3,355	9	6,863	18
Saga/Botue	700	2	16,744	32
Pirive	81	2	19,385	28
Kokoda	624	2	4,169	10
Iaurava/Alola	8,376	17		
Uaikara/Hagutawa	19,055	26		
Abuari	5,380	12		
	<u>41,125</u>	<u>79</u>	<u>57,161</u>	<u>105</u>

NOTE: Some villages in this Census Division were not visited by this officer.

OROKAIVA COFFEE GROWERS' SOCIETY

June, July, Aug. and Sept. 1968.

Sairope	172.20
Bothu	93.24
Haki	41.88
Ajeka	140.16
Evasusu	78.60
Asisi	48.60
Ombisusu	58.00
Ilimo	42.60
Sisireta	7.44
Pembe	115.92
Hangiri	8.16
Sorape	23.16
Somara	135.60
Hamara	19.20
Ambene	3.36
Maujetta	38.76
Putemo	163.68
Papaki	16.54
TOTAL	<u>1,207.10</u>

APPENDIX B
GOVERNMENT AND ANGLICAN MISSION SCHOOLS
BUJARA / KOKODA C.D.s

SCHOOL	ST.1		ST.2		ST.3		ST.4		ST.5		ST.6		PREP.		TOTAL		
	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.			
AJEKA P.T.S. (GOV)	22	14	9	12	all	12	20	17	15	18	14	21	21	99	96	= 195	
ILMO P.T.S. (GOV)	20	13	18	13	28	34	14	12	8	15	16	22	11	14	115	121	= 236
KOKODA P.T.S. (GOV)	<u>21</u>	<u>12</u>	<u>16</u>	<u>16</u>	<u>32</u>	<u>31</u>	<u>38</u>	<u>28</u>	<u>27</u>	<u>13</u>	<u>20</u>	<u>20</u>	<u>19</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>173</u>	<u>134</u>	= 307
	63/	39	43/	41	60/	65	64/	60	52/	41	54/	56	51/	49	387	351	= 738
ST. DAVID'S, EIWO (A.M.)	21	7	8	12	23	18	16	24	21	18	21	23	-	-	110	102	= 212
GOBARI (A.M.S.)	14	15	6	9									3	9	23	33	= 56
KEPARA (A.M.S.)	22	15	18	22									11	17	51	54	= 105
SAIROPE (A.M.S.)	18		32		10	24							32		-	-	= 116
ASAPA (A.M.S.)	<u>15</u>		<u>20</u>										<u>18</u>		<u>-</u>	<u>53</u>	<u>542.</u>

MALE / FEMALE BREAK UPS WERE NOT AVAILABLE IN SOME MISSION SCHOOLS DUE TO IT BEING BREAK UP TIME AT PATROLS VISIT.

Kokoda

There is one more school in the Hujara C.D. this situated at Manba Pten. which caters to the children of the plantation workers. Most of these would be foreign natives. Small School (Admin.) Figures not available.

Appendix F

HUJARA

SHOTGUNS - HUJARA AND KOKODA CENSUS DIVISIONS.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>POPULATION</u>	<u>NO GUNS</u>	<u>COMMENTS</u>
AJEKA	190	3	One man given permission to buy gun.
ASAPA (MATANURU)	193	4	
AMBENI	190	3	One man given permission to buy gun.
ASISI	161	1	
BOTHU	107	-	Two men " " " " "
DIAPA	87	2	
ENJORA	78	1	
EVASUSU	109	1	One man " " " " "
HAKI	142	1	Two men " " " " "
HAMARA	181	3	One man " " " " "
HANJIRI	207	2	Two men " " " " "
KOJAVOHAMBO	87	1	
HOJAKI	41	1	
ILINO	173	1	Two men " " " " "
KANONDO	78	5	
MAUJETA	305	2	One man " " " " "
AND PUTENO		2	One man " " " " "
OMBISUSU	225	4	
PAPAKI	258	3	Two men " " " " "
SAIROPE	471	7	Two men " " " " "
SENGI	187	4	
SISIRETTA	201	2	Two Men " " " " "
SORAPE	60		One Man " " " " "
WAJU	253	2	Three Men " " " " "
	<u>3,984</u>	<u>55</u>	

KOKODA

PELAI	33	-	
ALOLA	53	2	
ISURAVA	49	1	
ABUARI	88	1	
HAGUTAWA	55	1	Gun Confiscated. Dangerous.
USIKARA	70	2	
KEPARA	139	3	Two Guns Confiscated. Unsafe.
KANANDARA	133	3	
SAGA	176	5	
DOTUWE	151	2	
KOKODA	107	4	
PIRIVE	155	3	
	<u>1,800</u>	<u>27</u>	

NOTE: Villages of Savaia, Seiba, Asimba, Kanga, Karukaru, Korego and Kovele were not visited by this officer. No. of guns not known.

When the men given permission to buy guns in the Hujara Census Division do so, there will be no need to grant anymore shotguns to this area for a number of years.

Guns confiscated are not exclusive to the number of guns shown for the particular villages.

APPENDIX G

SURVEY OF RADIOS, ETC. HUJARA C.D.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>RADIOS</u>	<u>COFFEE PULPING MACHINES</u>	<u>SEWING MACHINES</u>	<u>VEHICLES.</u>
AKA	7	1	2	1 Toyota Scout belonging ex-Sgt.Mjr. Nomba.
ASAPA(MATANURU)	nil	2	1	nil
AMBENI	2	-	-	1 Land Rover village owned.
ASISI	4	-	2	2
BOTHU	2	-	-	-
DIAPA	-	1	-	-
ENJORA	-	-	-	-
EVASUSU	2	1	-	-
HAKI	4	1	-	-
HAMARA	3	-	-	1 bicycle
HANJIRI	3	1	1	nil
HOJAKI	3	-	-	2 bicycles
HOJAVOHAMBO	-	-	-	-
ILINO	4	1	1	-
KAMONDO	2	-	-	-
MAUJETA/PUTENO	2(Putemo) 1(Maujeta)	1 (Putemo)	1(Putemo) 1(Maujeta)	-
OMBISUSU	7	2	2	-
PAPAKI	8	1	2	1 bicycle.
SAIROPE	3	5	4	1 "
SINGI	-	-	-	-
SISIRETTA	5	-	3	-
SORAPE	2	1	1	-
WASH	1	-	1	-
	<u>65</u>	<u>18</u>	<u>21</u>	<u>5 bicycles. 2 Motor Vehicles.</u>

As well, the Haki, Hamara and Ombisusu people have their own bush rubber factories. Two men, one from Evasusu and one from Hamara have Pitsaws. The man from Hamara also Bakes Bread or Scones as does, or did, another man from Papaki.

SURVEY OF RADIOS ETC. KOKODA C.D.

VILLAGE	RADIOS	COFFEE PULPING MACHINES	SEWING MACHINES	VEHICLES
SAGA/BOTUWE	12	-	2	1 Land Rover belonging WAIHA CLAN.
PIRIVE	2	281	2	2 bicycles. 1 Land Rover belonging village.
KOKODA	5	1-	3	
KEPARA	3	-	-	4 Tractor Trailer(Village)
PELAI	1	-	-	-
KANANDARA	-	-	-	-
ISURAVA	-	2	-	-
ALOLA	2	1	-	-
ABUARI	-	1	-	-
HAGUTAWA	1	1	-	-
USIKARA	-	1	-	-
	<u>26</u>	<u>7</u>	<u>13</u>	

Note: A number of villages in this Census Division were not visited by this officer.

TRADE STORES HUJARA CENSUS DIVISION

APPENDIX H.

VILLAGE	OWNER	LICENCE NO.	AVERAGE MONTHLY EXPENDITURE ON GOODS OVER SIX MONTHS PERIOD.
AJEKA	DAVURA KOMBA & family	16723 (current)	855.00
	HAUWARI KIRE	16659 (not current time of patrol)	48.00
	KAGANI SAMAIMBO	16857 (current)	55.00
ASAPA (Matanuru)	DUNSTAN MEKIO (financed by brother a P.I.R.soldier)	7199 (current)	50.00
AMBENI	SOHO TAMAE	16719 (current)	? (opened only 3 months)
	MATHEW ROMERE	16718 (current)	48.00
	Samson Orotu (in partner- ship with relations)	16705 (current)	40.00
ASISI	RULE TUMBUBO	16724 (current)	65.00
ENJORA	BENSON BARIJI (family owned)	7190 (current)	72.00
HAMARA	OVERARI EMBAHE (financed by brother Admin. Teacher)	16708 (current)	87.00
	IAXURU-GOHOPA	38742 (Not current time of patrol)	46.00
HOJAKI	DIKAI-MAGIRI	16706 (current)	100.00
KAMONDO	JETU-ARARI	16730 (current)	70.00
	13		<u>5728.00</u>

	Sub.Totals B/fwd 13		728.00	
MAUJETA	JOSIJA OROVO	16720 (current)	86.00	
	TOFOAMBU DARAU	16734 (current)	?	(operating only 1 month)
OMBISUSU	KERAFU ERARI (Village store)	16704 (current)	100.00	
PAPAKI	JAUPA INOKAMBAKI	16714 (current)	100.00	
	(combined family effort)			
	WAI SIRIBA (family effort)	16713 (current)	50.00	
	JUSTIN HANJI	16716 (current)	30.00	
	JAUPA TIKAMBARI	16725 (current)	30.00	
SAIROPE	JONATHAN TAIMBARI	16715 (current)	70.00	
	JACOB SAHAMBO	16733 (current)	?	(just commencing)
	OIVO KOMBUTA	16702 (current)	50.00	
	OVERARI HAUJE	16703 (current)	60.00	
	HAROLD SINEGI	7188 (current)	40.00	
PUTEMO (Hamlet of Maujeta)	BASAVO TAIMBARI	? (current)	40.00	
	PRESOPINE SEHO (F)	16369 (current)	50.00	
SENGI	PARIA PAJAU	16729 (current)	40.00	
WAJU	ILUMA SAMBIGO	38747 (not current time of patrol)	40.00	
	HORACE HAJA	16726 (current)	60.00	
SISIRETA	JIMBARI-MAGUPI (store communal)	16707 (current)	50.00	
	GAMBAL-HANAU	16727 (current)		(store practically failed)
			<hr/>	
	32		\$1,624.00	

Note: From this it can be taken that native owned Trade Stores in the area take in the vicinity of \$20,000 per year. Averages could be far out in certain area.

N.B. Only two stores were encountered in the Kokoda Census Division, one being at Kepara and the other at Pirive. No particulars were taken. Both are licensed.

Adc
Kokoda

Kokosa Census Division
VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

Birth Rate = per 100

Death Rate = per 100

Year 1968 Month Sept/Oct/Nov.

Natural Increase = per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS							
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
16	ABUARI	13/11/68								4	3	1	3	2	3		
17	ALOLA	12/11/68							1					1		2	
18	ASIMBA	12/9/68			1				1	1						1	
19	HAGUTAWA	14/11/68							1	1				2	2	1	
20	ISURAVA	12/11/68				1						1					
21	KANGA	9/9/68									2			1	1		
22	KANANDARA	19/11/68									2			1	4	1	3
23	KARUKARU	11/9/68							1					2	6		
24	KEPARA	19/11/68							2		1	1		6	3	2	1
25	KOKODA	27/11/68			1									3	4	10	11
26	KOROGO	12/9/68							1					3			
27	KOVELO	23/9/68			1				2	2	1	2		3	9		
28	PELAI	19/11/68												1			
29	PIRIVE	25/11/68			1									3	5	2	5
30	TOTALS				1	3	1			9	4	6	4	34	43	15	23

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS											
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District				Outside the District							
		Child		Adult		Government		Mission		Government		Mission					
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
16	ABUARI	13/11/68	1	4	2	6	3	2	1			2	1				1
17	ALOLA	12/11/68	2	1	1	8	1	1								1	1
18	ASIMBA	12/9/68	1	4		6	1									3	
19	HAGUTAWA	14/11/68		1		4	1	3	1								
20	ISURAVA	12/11/68			1	3	8	5	2				1	1	1		
21	KANGA	9/9/68						1									
22	KANANDARA	19/11/68	7	11	9	6	2	2	7	1	4	5	3	2	1	1	
23	KARUKARU	11/9/68	1	2	5	1	2	2									1
24	KEPARA	19/11/68		6		1	13	1	8	2	3		1	1			
25	KOKODA	27/11/68		3	1	2	1	5	3	10	13	2		1			1
26	KOROGO	12/9/68	1	3	2	2		1									1
27	KOVELO	23/9/68		4		2	9	1	4	12	7	1					
28	PELAI	19/11/68					2	1	1			1					
29	PIRIVE	25/11/68		7	1	2	5	2	6	4	4	1	1				
30	TOTALS		13	17	45	14	12	16	9	6	17	67	35	17	4	5	2

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS						TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family									
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years				16-45 Years		46 and over		Child		Adult		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	
16	ABUARI	13/11/68	2	2	7	7	5	1	3	3	10	19	2	4	21	15	27	25	88	
17	ALOLA	12/11/68	1		3	1	1			3	5	15	3	4	9	5	18	21	53	
18	ASIMBA	12/9/68	2	2	16	8	6	6	5	4	29	38	8	7	34	20	47	45	146	
19	HAGUTAWA	14/11/68	1	2	4	4	2	3	4	3	9	10	1	2	13	13	17	12	55	
20	ISURAVA	12/11/68		1	1	1	3	2	2	2	10	4	2	9	6	17	17	49		
21	KANGA	9/9/68	1	2	1				2	7	9	2	3	6	1	9	12	28		
22	KANANDARA	19/11/68		3	6	6	5	3	2	4	14	19	4	5	27	35	38	33	133	
23	KARUKARU	11/9/68		3	8	6	8	3	1	5	24	26	7	4	20	19	27	30	108	
24	KEPARA	19/11/68	5	2	10	9	8	6	7	1	18	24	7	6	38	22	67	32	139	
25	KOKODA	27/11/68	3	4	5	6		3	1	2	12	19	8	2	21	29	30	27	107	
26	KOROGO	12/9/68	2		4	2	2	4	6	3	11	9	3	3	16	13	16	14	59	
27	KOVELO	23/9/68		6	11	20	7	8	3	9	22	33	5	6	35	57	57	43	188	
28	PELAI	19/11/68	1	4	2	2			2	3	4	6	3	1	11	7	8	7	33	
29	PIRIVE	25/11/68	3	5	10	8	6	15	4	6	20	27	10	8	38	47	38	1	155	
30	TOTALS		20	31	91	80	55	26	22	48	117	162	27	27	211	297	311	251	1,341	

Part II

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER

(Folio No. 1.)

Kekesa C.S.

Birth Rate =per 100

Death Rate =per 100

Year 1968 Month Sept/Oct/Nov.

Natural Increase =per 100

VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS						BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS								
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	
Total B/F.				1	3	1			9	4	6	4	34	43	15	23	5	11
SAGA	28/11/68.			1		1			2	1	2		5	4	6	7		3
SAVAIA	24/9/68.								3	1			3	4				
SEIDA	10/9/68.												1	1				
BOTUWE	28/11/68.			1	1				1				3	4	13	4		
USIKARA	14/11/68.					1		1	2	1			2	2	1	1		
TOTALS				2	5	2	1	1	16	8	8	4	48	58	35	35	5	14

VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT				STUDENTS											
		Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District		Government		Mission									
		Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult								
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F								
Total B/F.		13	17	14	11	16	8	17	4	7	3	5	1	1	1	6	3	1			
SAGA	28/11/68.	18	1		4	21	25	3	1	3	1			1				1			
SAVAIA	24/9/68.	8	1		3	17	9	3	1					2							
SEIDA	10/9/68.							1										1			
BOTUWE	28/11/68.			2	1	1	5	1	2	1	4	1	1								
USIKARA	14/11/68.	2	2	1	5	5	1					1	1		1						
TOTALS		15	17	14	22	22	9	19	10	23	7	9	5	2	1	4	1	6	2	3	1

BOTUWE previously censused with SAGA

* N.B. USIKARA " " " FEECAL

VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS						TOTALS, inc. ABSENT		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family					
		Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years				16-45 Years		46 and over		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F			M	F	M	F	
TOTAL O/F.		20	31	91	80	55	52	42	48	11	11	67	57	112	115	1,341
SAGA	28/11/68.	3	2	11	14	5	3	2	2	17	28	4	6	45	48	176
SAVAIA	24/9/68.	2	4	17	6	5	6	4	5	20	35	11	11	47	29	169
SEIDA	10/9/68.	1	3	1		1	1		5	6	1	1	5	4	6	26
BOTUWE	28/11/68.	3	5	16	5	3	4		2	23	25	7	3	44	32	151
USIKARA	14/11/68.	3		5	3	6	3	2	3	8	13	2	3	19	12	79
TOTALS		31	43	142	109	74	69	51	60	160	159	92	81	520	409	1,929

CENSUS COCOA, COFFEE AND RUBBER PLANTINGS KOKODA C.D.
 SUPPLIED BY DEPT. AGRICULTURE.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>COFFEE</u>	<u>COCOA</u>	<u>RUBBER</u>
ABUARI	5,311		
ALOLA	5,564		
IBURAVA	6,662		
HAGUTAWA	7,020		
USIKARA	9,400		
SAVAIA	1,707	10,510	1,707
KOVELO	3,068	7,917	6
SAGA	86	16,192	1,275
KOKODA	397	3,054	318
KANANDARA	-	8,685	-
KEPARA	725	7,442	911
PULAI	408	5,312	-
PIRIVE	384	15,312	989
KANGA			11,726
SAVAIA BLOCKS.			15,958.
	<u>40,532</u>	<u>74,424</u>	<u>33,084</u>

All these villages in Biage Area.
 Census at 1/7/68. No other cash crop
 except potatoes (English)

Villages in Chirima area of Kokoda C.D. (Asimbo, Kanga, Karukaru, Kerego and Seiba) have so little or nil(?) Coffee Plantings for any Census to be taken. Rubber at Kanga is not of age yet for tapping and when it is, present communications will make it impracticable.

Between 7/2/68 and 31/12/68 a total of 19,042 lbs of Arabica Parchment Coffee was bought from the Biage Area by Agriculture. People received a total of \$4,685.00. Coffee from this area has to be carried up to six hours to market. A remarkable effort by these people.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of NORFOLK Report No. KOKODA PATROL No 5-68/69
 Patrol Conducted by R T HEADLY CADET PATROL OFFICER
 Area Patrolled WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION
 Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL
 Natives ONE MEMBER R.P.N.G.C.
 Duration—From 31/1/1969 to 12/2/1969
 Number of Days THIRTEEN DAYS
 Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No
 Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 17/2/1968 - 13/3/68
 Medical/...../19.....
 Map Reference SKETCH MAPS ATTACHED
 Objects of Patrol CENSUS REVISION AREA STUDY

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....
 Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....
 Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

PATROL REPORT No 5 of 1968 - 69

District of Northern	Report No 5 of 1968 - 69 KOKODA.
Patrol conducted by	R.T. HEADLY Cadet Patrol Officer.
Council Area.	Ilimo.
Area Patrolled	WAWONGA Census Division.
Patrol Accompanied by	Europeans - Nil. One member R.P.N.G.C.
Duration	From 31/1/69 to 12/2/69. Thirteen days.
Did Medical Assistant accompany	No
Last Patrol to Area	House of Assembly Election - from 17/2/68 to 13/3/68.
Map Reference	Sketch Maps attached.
Total population of area patrolled	1,462.
Village Population Register	Enclosed.

67-1-1

Sub-District Office,
KOKODA.
Northern District.

20th February, 1969.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub District Office,
KOKODA.

PATROL REPORT No 5 of 1968 - 69

District of Northern	Report No 5 of 1968 - 69 KOKODA.
Patrol conducted by	R.T. HEADLY Cadet Patrol Officer.
Area Patrolled	WAWONGA Census Division.
Patrol Accompanied by	Europeans - Nil. One member R.P.N.G.C.
Duration	From 31/1/69 to 11/2/69.
Did Medical Assistant accompany.	No
Last Patrol to Area	House of Assembly Election, March, 1968.
Map Reference	Sketch Maps Attached.
Objects of Patrol	Census and Area Survey Report. Examine and report on Emo and Tetebi air strip. Examine and report on land dispute and sale of boundary land to the Administration. Examine and report upon the land reported to have been set aside at EMO for an Agriculture post.

PATROL DIARY

31/1/69 Departed ASAPA Village 0745 by foot and arrived SIORORATA 1300.
General discussions from 1430 to 1800.

Slept SIORORATA

1/2/69 0800 to 1200 Census. 1300 to 1800 Area Survey Report.

Slept SIORORATA

2/2/69 Malaria team leaving the following day. I will delay my departure to assist them getting carriers. Discussion on land dispute of boundary land between SIORORATA and NAMANAIA.

Slept SIORORATA

3/2/69 Dep SIORORATA 0730 and arrived NAMANAIA 1330. Thirteen carriers needed. Had trouble getting carriers for Malaria team. 1500 to 1800 general discussion on land dispute.

Slept NAMANAIA

PATROL DIARY Cont.

- 4/2/69 0800 to 1200 Census. 1300 to 1800 Area Survey Report.
2000 to 2200 general discussions. Slept NAMANAIA
- 5/2/69 Dep NAMANAIA 0730 arrived EMO 1030. No trouble acquiring
thirteen carriers. 1200 to 1700 Area Survey Report. 1900 to 2100 general
discussion. Slept EMO
- 6/2/69 0800 to 1430 Census. 1530 to 1900 general discussion.
Slept EMO
- 7/2/69 Dep EMO 0800. Examined land that Councillor Nana wishes to
set aside for an Agriculture post. Arrived AWOMA 1100, commenced Census
1200 completed 1900. Slept AWOMA
- 8/2/69 0800 to 1100 examined TETEBI air strip. 1200 to 1900 Area
Survey Report. Slept AWOMA
- 9/2/69 Dep AWOMA 0730 arrived EMO 0900. Examined airstrip and surveyed
land set aside for the Agriculture Post. Departed 1100 arrived NAMANAIA 1330.
1430 to 1900 general discussion. Slept NAMANAIA
- 10/2/69 Dep NAMANAIA 0730 arrived SIORATA 1230. No carriers available
at SIORATA that day. 1500 to 1900 general discussion. Slept SIORATA
- 11/2/69 Dep SIORATA 0730 arrived ILIMO 1045. No vehicle arrived that
day to transport us back to KOKODA. Slept ILIMO
- 12/2/69 Returned to KOKODA.

END OF PATROLINTRODUCTION

This patrol my first solo, was to carry out the following duties.

- (a) Revise the Census and prepare in duplicate new Census records for the Division.
- (b) Carry out an area study of the Wawonga Census Division.
- (c) Examine and report upon the EMO RIVER airstrip and the TETEBI airstrip.
- (d) Examine and report upon the land set aside by Councillor Nana for an Agriculture post in the area.
- (e) Examine and report upon the offer by Councillor Nana and Councillor Emmanuel to sell an extensive area of land between NAMANAIA and Siorata to the Administration.
- (f) Village radios and popular programmes.
Shotguns and Trading licences.
Attendances at the S.D.A. and A.M. Schools.
Assistance given to Aid Posts.
- (g) Give assistance to the Malaria Team.

My report will be conducted under the above headings. Appendixes may have been used for cash crops, savings accounts, shot guns and licences, Mission Schools, village officials - committee's, English speakers, complaints, radio and popular programmes.

(A) CENSUS

The only difficulty experienced in taking census was at Awoma. Arriving at Awoma midday Friday I had intended taking census the following day Saturday. However because the people are Seven Day Adventist, I had to alter my plans and summon the people for census Friday afternoon. I will know better on my next patrol. Apart from this, census was carried out quite satisfactorily. The few people that had not paid their tax for the current year were duly warned and given three weeks to pay. Already payments are being received at the Council Office.

(B) AREA SURVEY REPORTVillages

With the exception of Namanaia and Managube all other villages had a reasonable good standard of housing, water supply and cleanliness. However Namanaia and Managube, perhaps because of their poor location appeared to be far inferior to other villages visited.

The transportation of their cash crop (coffee) is indeed worrying these people. The villages are situated approximately eight to ten hours walk to Ilimo, and nearly five hours walk to Awoma. Their coffee is now ripening, but now that the air strips have been closed, they have become despondant, and openly state that they have no intention of picking their coffee until the plane service is resumed. I could not seem to arouse any interest in their carrying coffee to Ilimo. The Namanaia people are quite aware of their problem and are keen to do something constructive, providing their efforts are rewarded - even to the extent of building their own air strip.

Apart from Sirorata, I saw very few pigs in the villages. There was talk in the villages of Sirorata and Namanaia of getting rid of their pigs.

VILLAGE Officials - Committee's

See Appendix A.

Political Situation.

In the villages of Sirorata, Namanaia, Emo and Awoma where I camped nights in the rest house, general discussions were held. The majority of people appeared quite ignorant on matters such as House of Assembly.

However people showed considerable interest and concern on the subject of Independence. The impression I received was that total Independence was not at all desired. In particular some of the older men who could remember the war were most concerned if after Independence had been gained, what would happen to them if New Guinea was again involved in another war. Would Australia assist them. There was not one person who would say they wanted Independence.

There were no complaints of the paying of Council tax.

AGRICULTURE

As previously mentioned under the heading of Villages, Namanaia and Managube were the only two villages I was concerned about. All other villages appeared to have an abundance of fresh food. My stay at Namanaia and general talks on their problems, particularly crops, did appear to arouse interest and speculation. However I would like to see an Agriculture Officer visit and stay a few days at the two villages, and advise and help with the planting of new and additional crops.

Rest Houses

There are four rest houses in the Wawonga Census Division. Namely - Sirorata, Namanaiia, Emo and Awoma. These are quite adequate for the entire area. However if the day should come when the Kovic people resent coming to Awoma for Census, then it is up to them to build an adequate rest house. The Awoma rest house is a very fine structure, comprising three rooms and large veranda.

Carriers.

Apart from Sirorata, I had no difficulty obtaining carriers for myself or the Malaria team. However I did have trouble getting carriers from Sirorata for the Malaria team. For the six hour walk from Sirorata to Namanaiia the Sirorata carriers required one dollar and two sticks of tobacco. The standard rate of pay is 15 cents an hour, making it 90 cents each for the journey. This trek is extremely difficult, and it does appear that past patrols have been paying higher for this particular walk.

On my return journey I again had trouble with the Sirorata carriers. From Sirorata to Ilimo the time taken being three hours fifteen minutes, the carriers wanted eighty cents and two sticks of tobacco. This was a ridiculous price, and I told them so in no uncertain terms. However as I did not want the Malaria team to experience difficulty in obtaining carriers as they did earlier at Sirorata, I paid fifty cents and three sticks of tobacco. This matter has been reported to the A.B.C. Kokoda for his attention.

I observed on patrol, that carriers desired cash in preference to trade goods (tobacco). However tobacco was useful in the obtaining of fresh foods etc. With the exception of one man, who remained with me the entire patrol, all other carriers would not walk further than the next village rest house.

On the other hand I received numerous complaints by carriers of previous patrols that they were not paid. The complaint that appears valid after checking with the Malaria team, is that in June 1968 seven carriers from Namanaiia were not paid for an estimated carrying time of six hours. The name of the acting squad leader for the 1968 Malaria team is FARI KEONE. This man has now apparently been posted to the Highlands.

HEALTH

The general health of the people in the Wawonga division appeared good. Many people in the Namanaiia village were suffering from colds. It can be extremely cold and bleak at this village, and the people do very little to protect themselves from the cold, except huddling naked or half naked around a fire.

There is one Aid Post only in the Wawonga area, that being at Emo River. The Aid Post Supervisor is a Mr Reginald SASIVE. He has been Orderly and Supervisor for the past seven years at Emo. This man speaks English and appears efficient and interested in his work. The Administration sends the supplies from Kokoda to Ilimo. The village people then carry the supplies from Ilimo to Emo. The only serious cases reported are Malaria and pneumonia. For the month January 1969, the supervisor treated 104 patients. The Aid Post itself is a very small native material hut, quite separate from the two bed hospital which is a larger native material built house. The aid post is open from 7 am to 10 am, 3 pm to 6pm.

Only the older people appear reluctant to attend for first aid treatment.

The supervisor informed me that he requires additional stores, ie - Blankets - 4, Scissors - 2 pr, Bucket - 1.

He also reports that he is constantly running short of dettol, Aspirins, cough medicine and kerosene. This information has been passed on to the O.I.C. Native Hospital Kokoda.

Education

See Appendix G .

The closing of the Anglican Mission Schools is causing a great deal of worry and concern amongst the village people.

Roads and Bridges

On my patrol I crossed three cane suspension bridges. Two between Asapa and Sirorata and one between Asisi and Sirorata. All three were in excellent condition. With the exception of approximately three miles of track between Sirorata and Namanaia, the walking track was reasonably good.

(C) AIRSTRIPS.Emo River.

On my first arrival at Emo River airstrip, it was observed that the grass had not been cut for some considerable time. The grass was standing a good twelve inches high. On closer examination three small foot tracks were noticed cutting across the strip. In addition part of the strip was damp underfoot, drainage being inadequate. Although the strip is very close to the village, the air approach to the strip is extremely hazardous, owing to the mountains surrounding village and airstrip.

On my return patrol and my second visit, to the strip I observed that the grass had been cut on the entire strip.

TETEBI

The Tetebi airstrip is situated on a high elevated ridge of land approximately one hours walk from Awoma. The strip is in very good condition, grass cut, markers set out correctly and drainage excellent. The air approach to the strip is quite good. The only fault I could find with the strip was a few isolated bare grassless patches on the extremity Awoma side of the strip. This was pointed out to Councillor Bubure and he was instructed to plant additional grass.

(D) LAND set aside for an AGRICULTURE POST

Following instruction as set out by Mr C. Day A.D.C. KOKODA, I contacted Councillor Nana and duly examined and surveyed the land in question. The land see sketch map attached, seven acres is situated twenty yards from the edge of the airstrip. The land is reasonably flat but covered with trees and dense undergrowth. If the airstrip was operative this land would be ideally situated being so close to the strip and only a few hundred yards from Emo village. Although not required and not my prerogative, I did ascertain that Councillor Nana would like \$200 for the land.

Later on patrol when speaking to Councillor Bubure of Awoma village regarding the land for an Agriculture post, he informed me that the Awoma people would give two hundred acres situated close to the Tetebi air strip. Although I did not examine the entire 200 acres, the land that I did observe appeared quite good.

My own opinion is that the Awoma offer is the better of the two. The reason being the superior airstrip at Tetebi and the gift of 200 acres.

(E) LAND DISPUTE BETWEEN NAMANAIA and SIRORATA and PROPOSED SALE to the ADMINISTRATION.

On investigation this is not a straight forward sale of land. There has been a dispute for many years over the boundary land between these two villages. The land, see sketch map No 3 attached, is an extensive area of land between the walking track and the Kumusi River, claimed by both villages as being their land.

The Namanaia people claim that their land extends to the Siava Creek, whereas Sirorata people say the boundary is at Variaba. The Namanaia people are prepared to compromise by giving land between Siava Creek (1) and Jolibo (2) to Sirorata and the land between Jolibo (2) and Variaba (3) to the Administration. The Sirorata people on the other hand will not compromise, and want exorbitant payment for the sale land between Jolibo and Variaba.

In my opinion the land is worthless, situated in rugged terrain miles from anywhere. It is obvious that the sale or giving of land to the Administration is to form a Government boundary, and so end this land dispute.

I feel that this land would be of no practical use to the Administration. However I think the purchase (token payment) of a small strip of land at Variaba and consequently forming a boundary, would put an end to this dispute. If this did happen, as indicated on the map in red marking, I would suggest purchase of land from the Namanaia people.

(F) VILLAGE RADIOS and POPULAR PROGRAMMES

See Appendix C.

(F) SHOTGUNS

See Appendix E.

(f) TRADE STORES.

Awoma

The owner of this store Patuwe NOAKA was absent in Port Moresby at the time of my patrol. The store a small native material built hut, is situated near the Tetebi airstrip. From what I could observe from the outside of the store, was that business if any is practically negligible. The only stocks on the shelf were a few tins of fish.

Emo

This store in the name of Nana Nabawe is now closed. The licence 38738 expired 30th June 1968. If there was a plane service into Emo, owner would again apply for a Trading Licence.

NAMANAIA

The trading store at Namanaia is a small native material built hut. The owner is Laini KOTAVE Licence No A 16731. This man speaks very little English and keeps no records whatsoever. It is obvious that he is making no profit as he is selling his stores at the same price and some stocks even less than what he pays for them at Popondetta. His supplies are delivered to ASISI and then carried by the Namanaia people. I advised the owner to raise his prices and to keep proper records of all transactions.

(F) APPENDANCES at the S.D.A. and A.M. Schools.

See Appendix G .

SPORT

There is very little sport played in the Wawonga area. Awoma village occasionally plays soccer against Emo, approximately twice a year. The other villages play no sport at all.

CONCLUSION

This patrol, particularly as I conducted it by myself, gave me useful experience in all phases of Administration. The main worries and problems of the people in the Wawonga Division are :-

- (1) Marketing - transportation of their cash crops.
- (2) The opening of the two air strips.
- (3) The deregistration closing of Anglican Mission Schools.
- (4) Land dispute between Namanai and Sirorata.
- (5) The non payment of carriers in 1968.

The opening of the Tetebi airstrip, and flying in of Administration and Agriculture personnel would in the long run be more advantageous. I sincerely hope that something can be done for the people and look forward to the eventual solving of their problems.

R. T. Headly
.....

R.T. HEADLY.

Cadet Patrol Officer.

APPENDIX A.

SIBORAJA VILLAGE.

SURVEY OF ENGLISH SPEAKERS - PAST EMPLOYMENT ETC..... WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION. (LIVING IN VILLAGE)

<u>NAME</u>	<u>SPEAK</u>	<u>READ</u>	<u>WRITE (ENGLISH)</u>	<u>COMMENTS</u>
McLAREN IARE	YES	YES	YES	18 years of age. Passed Form 4. Commencing new position as Information Officer Konedobu Port Moresby.
HANGO EVARI	YES	YES	YES	Std 3 Mechanic St Christopher's Mission Popondetta - 2 years. Health Department - Nurse Orderly 2 years
ARAPA ARUO	YES	YES	YES	STD 6 Shop Assistant AWABA 6 months. Gorumbi Store 6 months.
ALPHEAS BOHE	YES	YES	YES	STD 3 Shop Assistant B. P. Port Moresby 2½ years. Plumber Bustelx Co Ltd P/M 5 years. Storeman Boroko 2 years.
Roderick OREBA	YES	LIMITED	LTD	Std 1 D.A.S.F. Popondetta 1 year. Labourer 9 years Popondetta

COMMITTEES

CONCILL COMMITTEE.

HERA HOPA Approximately 38 years of age. Council Committee - 3 years. No school. Labourer Sangara Rubber Plantation - 1 year. Labourer A.P.C. Port Moresby - 1 year

JIRIVA HANGO. " " 35 years of age. " " - 3 years. No school. Houseboy Rabaul 1 year.

CHURCH COUNCIL

FIRI MAIRE " " 45 " " Church Council - 23 years. No School. Ibr gold mining Mr Kelmsie 2½ years. Bossboy - Sangara Rubber Plantation 1 year. Rubber tapping Kokoda P1tn 2 years. Carpenter Sangara P1tn 1 year. Survey Asst A.P.C. 1y Rubber tapper Sang P1tn 1 year.

SIRORATA VILLAGE

COMMITTEE'S Continued

CHURCH COUNCIL

TAMONE ARIHA. APPROXIMATELY 45 years of age. Church Council 2 years.

No School. Labourer Kline Bay Copra Pltn 2 years.

Land Committees.

David Korsho. 2 40 " " Land Chairman 1 year.

Std 3. Mission Teacher Eivo 8 years. Lbr A.P.C. 1 year

Artha Timao " 50 " " Land Committee 1 year.

No school. Babouere Sangara Pltn 2 years. Carpenter Eivo
Miasica 5 years.

Gerovare Ohono " 55 " " Land Committee 1 year.

No school. Lbr gold mining Mr Keinsle 1 year. Labourer
Sangara pltn 1 year.

COCOA COMMITTEE.

Tiambo Mare " 35 " " Cocoa Director 4 years.

Std 2 Eivo. Medical Assistant Eivo 1 year. Labourer
Sugari rubber pltn 1 1/2 years.

APPENDIX A

SURVEY OF COMMITTEE AND ENGLISH SPEAKERS - PAST EMPLOYMENT ETC..... WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION. (LIVING IN VILLAGE)

NAMANAJA

COUNCIL COMMITTEE

WAJU PAMEHA 22 years of age. Council Committee 1 year.

Std 3. Storekeeper for Mr Stephenson Sangara Pltn 3 months.
Labourer Sogeri rubber pltn 2½ years.

CHURCH COUNCIL

Bruce JOJA aged 39 years. Church Council 5 years.

No school. Labourer Sogeri pltn 1½ years.

COFFEE COMMITTEE

EDRIC KOTAVA aged 40 years. Coffee Committee 14 years.

No school. Lbr A.P.C. Port Moresby 1½ years. Lbr Sogeri Pltn 1½ yr

DIXON KOTAVE Can speak English. Reading and writing english is limited.

21 years of age. Std 3. lbr P.W.D. KOKODA 6 months.
Land survey assistant Kokoda 5 months.

JOHN AKI. Can speak read and write english.

18 years of age. Std 5. Agriculture Farmer Trainee Kokoda 2 years.

APPENDIX ASURVEY OF COMMITTEE AND ENGLISH SPEAKERS - PAST EMPLOYMENT ETC..... WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION. (LIVING IN VILLAGE)MANAGUBECOUNCIL COMMITTEE

S&JA MANE aged 45 years. Council Committee 1 year.

COMMENTS
No School. Labourer Planters Port Moresby 2 years. Bossboy Kokoda Pltn 6 years.

LAND COMMITTEE

AMI OIVE aged 26 years. Land Committee 1 year.

No School. Lbr Sogeri Rubber Pltn 2 years.

MISSION COUNCILLOR

UGEBO IJEI aged 30 years. Mission Councillor 4 years.

No school. Lbr Rubber Pltn 2 years - Outside District.

EJAROCOFFEE COMMITTEE

TITUS BARNULAI aged 50 years. Coffee Committee 3 years.

No school. Carrier during war - 1 year. Lbr Sangara Pltn 1 year.
Lbr Mamba Pltn 3 years. Lbr Kokoda Pltn - 4 years.

MISSION COUNCIL

BANA ERA aged 28 years. Mission Council 7 years.

No school. Lbr Mamba Pltn - 4 years.

WILFRED ARBO 28 years. " " 5 "

No school. Houseboy Mamba - 7 years. Lbr Isu Copra Pltn - 2 years.
Lbr Mamba Pltn - 5 months.

ARI-ARA NANOGRU 28 years. COUNCIL COMMITTEE - 1 year.

Lbr Mamba Pltn - 2 years. Lbr A.P.C. P/M - 1 year.

SURVEY OF COMMITTEE AND ENGLISH SPEAKERS - PAST EMPLOYMENT ETC. (LIVING IN VILLAGE)

IMO RIVERCOUNCIL COMMITTEE

ABILAJE NORA aged 42 years. Council Committee 1 year.

COMMENTS

No school. Land survey assistant P/M 3 years. Lbr A.P.C. P/M 3 years.
Lbr Govt Popondetta - 1 year.COFFEE COMMITTEE

LAWIA EJORE aged 40 years. Coffee Committee 8 years.

No school. Lbr Segorl Rubber Pltn - 1 year. Has been in jail once. (For not building house).

LAND COMMITTEE

SOMIVI JAVARO Land Committee 1 year.

No school. Lbr rubber pltn outside district 1 year. Lbr Dlo rubber pltn 2 years. Lbr pltn Popondetta 6 months.

CHURCH COUNCIL

EMO SINDI aged 45 years. Church Council 17 years.

No school. Sangara pltn lbr 4 months.

BUBORA KOVE aged 38 years. " 5 years.

Prep. Lbr plantation Popondetta... 3 years. Lbr Kokoda pltn - 1 year.
Lbr Kamba - 1 month.

SIO GRMO aged 40 years. " 17 years.

No school. Lbr Govt Kokoda - 4 years. Lbr Kokoda pltn - 1 year.

The following persons can speak, read and write english.

COUNCILLOR HAWA HABAVALS aged 25 years. Councillor 1 year.

Std 2. Mechanic Kamba pltn 6 months. Boatboy Kokoda pltn 3 years.
Carpenter asst Kokoda pltn - 2 years Driver P/M - 3 months.

REGINALD SASIVE aged 24 years

Std 4. Aid post orderly Imo River 4 years. Aid post supervisor Imo 3 years

BIORO WABA aged 19 years

Std 5. Agriculture Kokoda - 2 years.

ARAHO NAMBORI aged 19 years

Std 6. Would like to obtain position in large store in Popondetta.

SURVEY OF COMMITTEE AND ENGLISH SPEAKERS - PAST EMPLOYMENT ETC WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION. LIVING IN VILLAGE.

AWOMA

COUNCILLOR

EUBURE VAOLE aged 23 years. Councillor 1 year.

COMMENTS

STD 5. No work outside of village. Whilst on patrol, I found this man courteous, helpful and of tremendous assistance to me.

CHURCH COUNCIL

NAMORO MADUKE aged 45 years. Church Council 3 years.

No school. No work outside of village.

COFFEE COMMITTEE

AVELI DODOI aged 30 years. Coffee Committee 1 year.

No school. Lbr P/M - 1 year.

EJEKI MOBI " " 1 "

NO school. No work outside of village.

LAND COMMITTEE

GAGAMU ADI Land Committee 1 year.

No school. Truck cleaner P/M - 1 year. Lbr P/M - 2 years.

UJILO

COUNCIL COMMITTEE

OGORO GARUMA Council Committee 1 year. UJILO

Std 1. Lbr A.P.C. P/M - 2 years. Lbr P/M - 1 year.

MESIA GOGUBARA aged 35 years " " 1 year. KOVIO

No school. Lbr Kekoda Pltn - 1 year.

MARURE NAWOKA " " 1 year TETEBI

No school. Lbr A.P.C. P/M - 1 year.

LAND COMMITTEE

NAOKA JUWAI Land Committee 1 year TETEBI

No school. No work outside of village.

APPENDIX B

SAVINGS ACCOUNTS ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~ BAROMA CENSUS DIVISION

VILLAGE	POPULATION	\$		\$		COMMENTS
		C.S.B.	No. ACCOUNTS.	H.S.V.	No. ACCOUNTS.	
SITORAMA	256	209.24	5	569.65	18	H.S.V. includes \$85.88 Sitorata Garden Cheque A/C.
NAMANAJA	193	30.00	1	107.65	85	
MANAGUBE	86	5.00	1	31.70	42	
EMO RIVER	186	68.92	6	75.30	64	
EJABO	147	34.21	2	118.59	42	
UJILO	82	2.00	1	47.77	18	
AWOMA	273	146.72	9	7.10	12	
TESEBI	97			1.30	3	
KOVTO	142	8.00	1			
	<u>1,462</u>	<u>494.09</u>	<u>26</u>	<u>959.06</u>	<u>284</u>	

APPENDIX C

SURVEY OF RADIOS ETC. WAWONGA C.D.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>RADIOS</u>	<u>COFFEE PULPING MACHINES</u>	<u>SEWING MACHINES</u>	<u>VEHICLES</u>
SIRORATA	4	-	-	-
NAMANAJA	-	1	-	-
MANAGUBE	-	-	-	-
EMO RIVER	2	1	-	-
EJARO	-	-	-	-
UJILO	-	-	1	-
ANOMA	2	1	-	-
TEFEBI	3	-	-	-
KOVIO	-	-	-	-
TOTALS	<u>19</u>	<u>3</u>	<u>1</u>	<u>11</u>

RADIOS.

From information gathered, the Broadcasting Station most listened to is Port Moresby.

Listening preference of popular programmes:-

- (1) News. (2) Music.

APPENDIX D

NUMBER OF COFFEE AND COCOA TREES IN WAWONGA C.D. AS SUPPLIED TO PATROL BY THE
PEOPLE.

FIGURES INCLUDE MATURE AND IMMATURE TREES.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>COFFEE</u>	<u>No OWNERS</u>	<u>COCOA</u>	<u>No OWNERS</u>
SIRORATA	37,506	26	43,270	32
NAMANAJA	17,219	21	Nil	-
MANAGUBE	9,526	12	-	-
EMO RIVER	19130	33	-	-
EJARO	10,590	17	-	-
UJILO	13,036	15	-	-
AWOMA	15,702	64	-	-
TETEBI	2016	8	-	-
KOYIO	3,459	15	-	-
TOTALS	<u>128,184</u>	<u>211</u>	<u>43,270</u>	<u>32</u>

APPENDIX D

AS AT JULY 1968.

CENSUS - COCOA AND COFFEE PLANTINGS NAWONGA C.D. SUPPLIED BY DEPT. AGRICULTURE.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>COFFEE</u>	<u>RUBBER</u>	<u>COCOA</u>
SIRORATA	37,964	nil	26,996
NAMANAJA	14,613	-	Nil
MANAGUBI	9,320	-	-
IMO RIVER	15,757	-	-
EJARO	8,612	-	-
UJILO	3,949	-	-
AWOMA	10,187	-	-
TETEBI	2,996	-	-
KOVIO	1849	-	-
	<u>78,741</u>	<u>Nil</u>	<u>26,996</u>

APPENDIX E

SHOTGUNS

WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION.

<u>VILLAGE</u>	<u>POPULATION</u>	<u>No GUNS</u>	<u>COMMENTS</u>
SIRORATA	256	4	
NAMANAJA	193	3	
MANAGUBE	86	2	
EMO RIVER	186	3	
EJARO	147	2	One man given permission to buy gun.
UJILO	82	2	
AWOMA	273	5	Councillor given permission to buy gun.
TETEBI	97	1	One man given permission to buy gun.
KOVIO	142	2	One man given permission to buy gun.
	<u>1,462</u>	<u>24</u>	

The Agricultural Department has been advised by the Chief of Police, Wawonga, that the above mentioned shotguns are not available at this office.

APPENDIX F

IJI COCOA GROWERS SOCIETY.

WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION.

SIRORATA

Sirorata has twenty six (26) Members, share capital of \$260.

COCOA PURCHASES MADE BY THE IJI SOCIETY DURING THE PERIOD

1-4-67 TO 2-5-68

SIRORATA = WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION

28,000 lb Cocoa sold. \$1,260 received.

COFFEE

WAWONGA CENSUS DIVISION.

The Agriculture Department Kokoda purchased 3,824 lbs of Arabica Parchment coffee. However purchases made by the Agriculture Department Popondetta are not available at this office.

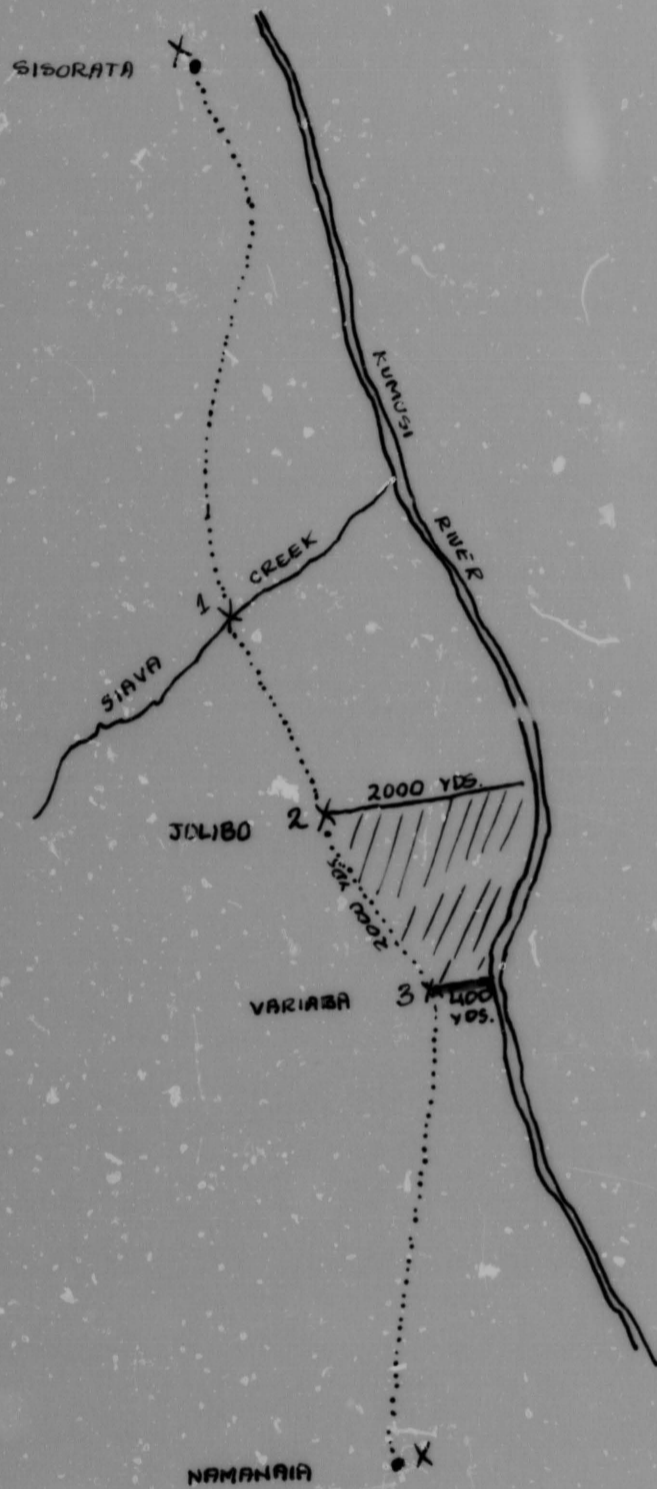
APPENDIX 3

ANGLICAN AND SEVEN DAY ADVENTIST MISSION SCHOOLS - WAWONGA C.D.

Numbers of students attending School for year completed 1968.

<u>SCHOOL</u>	<u>PREP.</u>		<u>ST. 1.</u>		<u>ST. 2.</u>		<u>TOTAL</u>		<u>TOTAL</u>
	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>	
AWONGA S.D.A.	12	28	16	3	25	3	53	34	87
SIRORATA A.M.S.			11	12	6	3	17	15	32
EMO RIVER A.M.S.	6	6	19	4	5	4	35	18	53
					<u>ST. 3.</u>				
					<u>M.</u>	<u>F.</u>			
					5	4			

Sirorata and Emo River A.M.S. have been de-registered. The closing of the schools is causing a good deal of concern amongst the villagers of the Wawonga area.



SCALE: 1" = 1 MILE

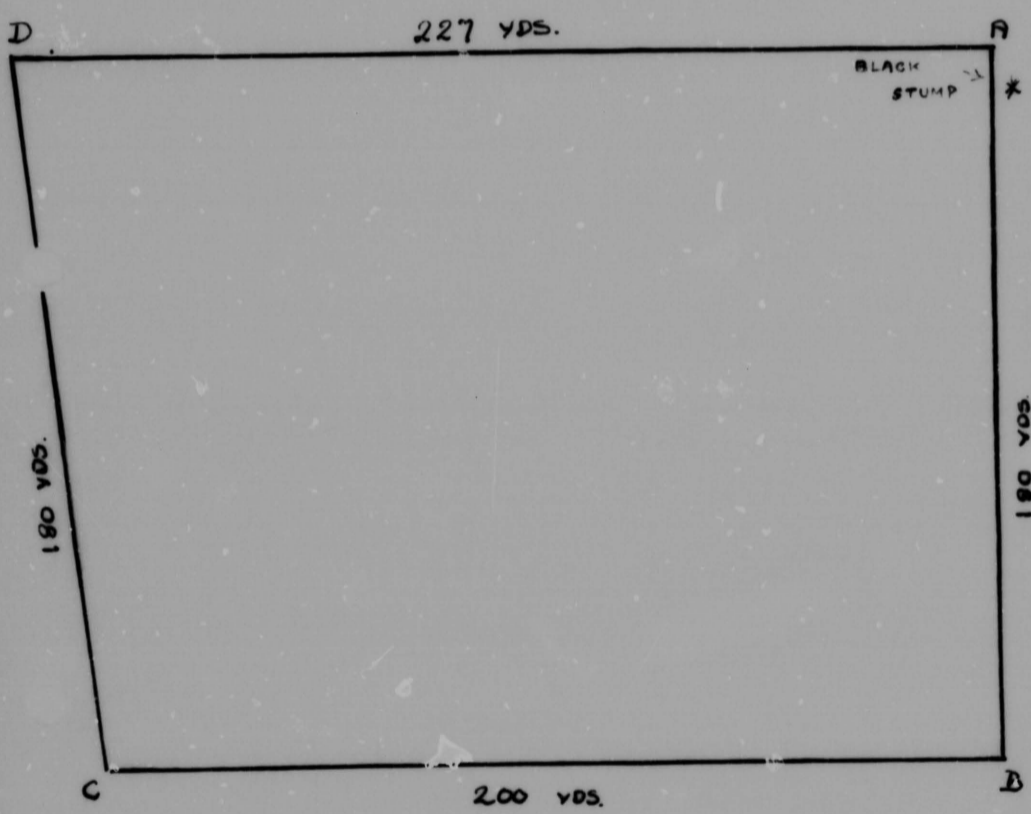
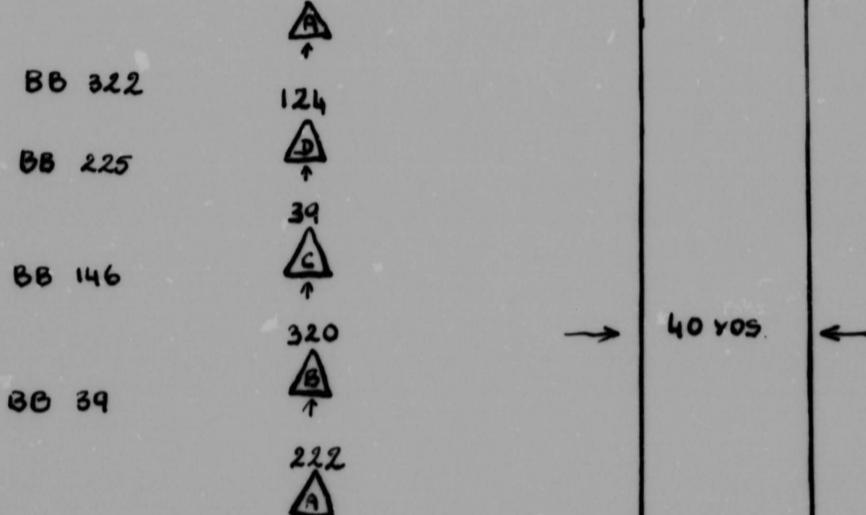
..... FOOT TRACKS



DISPUTED LAND AREA

R.T. HEADLY C.P.O.

19.2.69



EMO AIR STRIP

SCALE: 1" = 40 YDS.



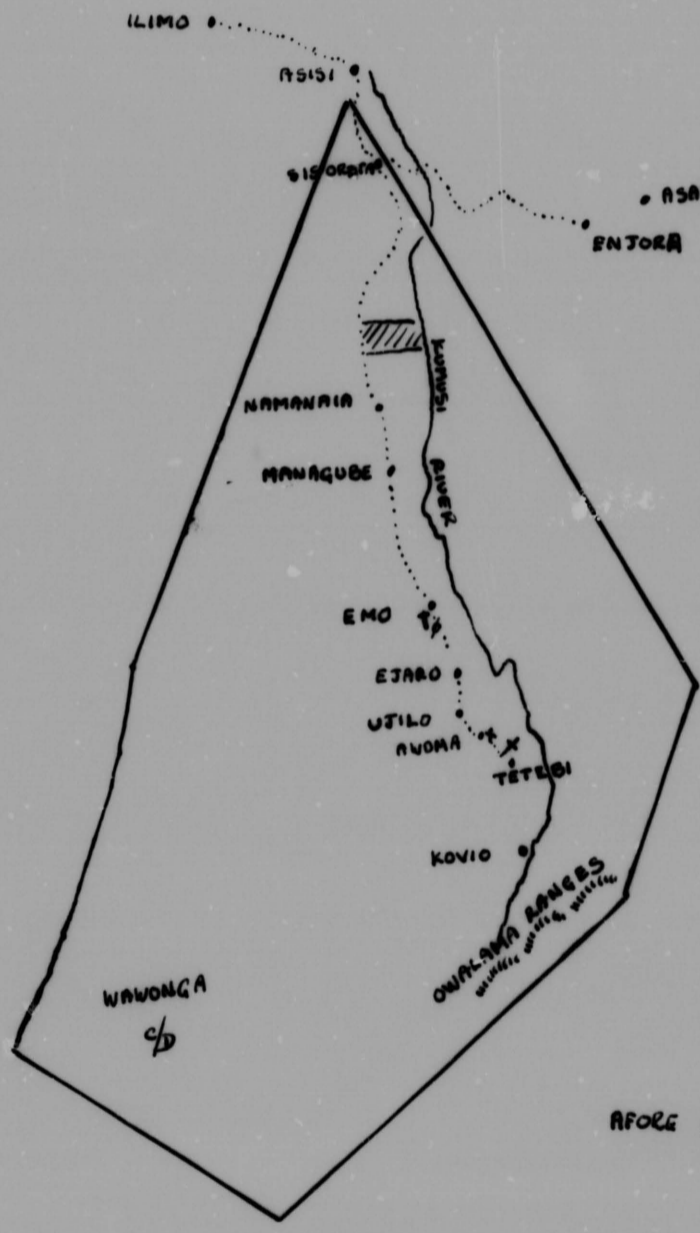
R.T. HEADLY C.P.O.
19-2-69

19-2-69

PATROL REPORT No 5 of 1968-69 KOKODA MAP No 1.

populatio
 MIGRATIONS
 In . Out
 M F M

MT. LAMINGTON



AFORE COUNCIL



SCALE: 1" = 4 MILES

- FOOT TRACKS
 - + AIR STRIPS
 - ▨ DISPUTED LAND AREA
 - * SDA MISSION SCHOOL
 - p FIRST AID POST
- R.T. HEADLY C.P.O.
 19.2.69



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of.....**NORTHERN**..... Report No. **KOKODA No. 6 of 68/69**

Patrol Conducted by.....**C.G. Day, A.D.C.**.....

Area Patrolled.....**Wards 1, 7 & 10 - ILIMO LGS**.....

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans.....**R.T. Headly, C.P.O.**.....

Natives.....**1 only - 1637 Const. 1/c WAI**

Duration—From.....**17./4./1969**.....to.....**1./5./1969**.....(broken time)

Number of Days.....**7 days**.....

Did Medical Assistant Accompany?.....**No**.....

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services...../...../19..... **Sept., Nov., & Dec. 1968 resp.**

Medical/...../19..... **June 1968 in part.**

Map Reference.....**Attached sketch map.**.....

Objects of Patrol.....**Conduct By Election in three wards of the ILIMO Council**.....

.....**AREA.**.....

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....**NIL**.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....**NIL**.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund **NIL**.....

KOKODA PATROL NUMBER 6 of 1968 - 1969

1. This patrol was of a special nature being mounted solely for the purpose of completing a by election in the Ijimo Local Government Council. Three wards were involved.
- Ward No. 1 - This ward has never been adequately represented (see Political section in the Situation Report).
- Ward No. 7 - Vacancy was caused by resignation of previous Councillor KOTE for personal reasons.
- Ward No. 10 - Vacancy occurred when Councillor Vogelbusch did not turn up for three meetings in a row without due excuse.
2. The patrol was well-received at all polling places and the electors gave every assistance. Mr. C.P.O. Headly accompanied the patrol as two officers are really needed to conduct an election.
3. The 'Chirima' area is not a popular one for patrol carriers. I think that any patrol to the area should rely upon men from the area to supply carriers from the KOMO Road Head into the area and return. Some assistance may also be expected from KANGA Village. Walking is hard and the leeches are plentiful.
4. There is an Aid Post at ASIMBA. The Orderly MAFE tells me that his monthly supply of drugs is exhausted in 2½ weeks on the average. He can make it into the Kokoda Hospital from ASIMBA in one long days' walk. I make this point to show that sometimes Aid Posts do not really solve a problem.
5. The Catholic Mission maintains a teacher at ASIMBA. He teaches the catechism and elementary literacy.
6. Apart from special patrols of this nature I recommend that once a year a joint patrol by D.D.A., D.A.S.F. and P.H.D., visit the area. The 'Chirima' is isolated and does not have very many people living there.
7. Nothing further of interest was noted.



(C.G. Day)

Assistant District Commissioner.

DIARY

Kokoda 6/68-69

- 17.4.69 : Walked to TAVURU Village and camped. A 7-hour walk.
- 18.4.69 : Conducted By Election in Ward No. 7 of the Ijimo Local Government Council. Returned to Kokoda.
- 22.4.69 : To Ijimo Primary 'T' School by vehicle and conducted By Election in Ward No. 10 of the Ijimo Local Government Council. Returned to Kokoda the same day.
- 28.4.69 : After a little office work departed for KANGA village on foot. Followed C.P.O. Headly. Camped at KANGA - a 2½ hour walk.
- 29.4.69 : Walked to KARUKARU Rest House - walk of about 10 hours. Greeted by assembled electors and food prepared. Camped after having short talk with them.
- 30.4.69 : Remained at KARUKARU Rest House. Conducted By Election in Ward No.1 of the Ijimo Local Government Council. Also viewed 'singsing'.
- 1.5.69 : Returned to Kokoda, arriving at KOMO River Road Head at 6.30 p.m.

-----000-----

SITUATION REPORT

Political (Lower Chirima - Ward No.1)

When this area was included in the Ilimo Council in late 1967, the people refused to nominate a councillor so the election failed in this ward. As a result a man called SAMBE SOUTE was nominated and appointed to be the Councillor for the said ward. However this man did not turn up to meetings and in effect the Lower Chirima was without representation. This attitude was in complete contrast to the attitude found by the writer on a previous visit and from casual conversations with men on visits to Kōkoda. It transpired that the Lower Chirima electors soon became interested in having a proper councillor to represent them. They approached the writer and requested that they be allowed to elect their own councillor. They were included in this by election.

These people are becoming more used to the idea of the ballot. They have now voted in three elections. When patrolled some months ago, most people knew the name of their House of Assembly representative. They are beginning to take an interest in various facets of life outside of their rather restricted river valley.

(Biage - Ward 7)

These people are some of the most progressive in the sub-district. They would be as politically advanced as anyone.

(Ilimo area - Ward No.10)

As the patrol was only in the area for about five hours, nothing new was seen. (Viz Kōkoda P/R No.4/68-69)

Economic (Lower Chirima - Ward No. 1)

This area is the least economically viable in the Sub-District. They have no real avenue for economic advancement. Just prior to the visit, a pig sale was held at KANGA and I am advised that the sum of three hundred dollars was raised by the people of this ward from the sale of pigs. There is also a plan afoot to introduce cattle to the area. I am informed that three steers have been set aside for them by the Catholic Mission at IONGAI. They are, and have been for some time, engaged upon the clearing of a paddock near ASIMBA Village. D.A.S.F. has knowledge of this for quarantine purposes. The introduction of cattle tick into this free area would be disastrous.

In addition, time was taken again to explain to the younger men, that their distance from either a market or a road-head would preclude and effort on their part to establish cash crops. Again they were asked to consider taking up land settlement blocks nearer to Kōkoda. Some men from SEIBA have already moved into the KANGA area with the view to settling on blocks. SEIBA is a mixed village, part KANGA (Biage) and part CHIRIMA.

(Biage - Ward No.7)

The Biage people have an established coffee-growing business. They are reasonably well-off economically - and they do appear to work at it consistently.

(Ilimo area - Ward No.10)

These people are in the cocoa/coffee complex of the

(Situation Report - Page 2)

majority of the sub-district. They are in a good position as far as earning capacity goes but they do not fully make use of their opportunities. Economic pressure - i.e. increased fees and taxes - may not spark a reformation of effort. I still favour economic enticement - provision of desirable things at a price. The posting of Rural Development Officers at Ilimo - since 1967 - should make a difference.

Social (Lower Chirima - Ward No.1)

These electors constitute the only Roman Catholic section in the whole council area. This will not mitigate against their acceptance into the Ilimo Council community. A mission teacher has been posted to ASIMBA on and off for years. This was the first time in four visits over three years that I have actually met the teacher in the area. His absence has been occasioned by the construction of a mission airstrip at IONGAI. There are no other organisations present in the area. The status of women appear to be no different to the rest of the sub-district. I think that if the people were better situated geographically - communications - they would be very cooperative in improving their lot.

(Blage - Ward No.7)

Nothing new to report - see Kokoda P/R 4 of 68/69.

(Ilimo area - Ward No. 10)

Nothing new to report see Kokoda P/R 4 of 68/69.

Miscellaneous

Most of the information has already been given in the three preceding sub-sections of this report. As the patrol was primarily to conduct by-elections for the Ilimo Local Government Council, a more detailed approach was not made to other matters of interest. I would however note that the Chirima, observed over four visits dating back to August, 1966, by myself, have definitely evinced an overall improvement in attitudes to economic advancement, political and social improvements. They appear to be much more vital than they did in 1966. The visit by Mr. Reardon, Rural Development Officer, in September 1968 was the first they have had since, I think, early 1966 or late 1965. These visits by officers of technical departments do much to keep enthusiasm alive. Visits by our departmental officers appear to be expected. I hope that Agricultural Officers still visit the Chirima regularly - they might even persuade younger men to move down closer to the communications network.

I have nothing much to offer in respect of the other two areas visited.

-----oOo-----

File: 41-1-2

Sub-District Office,
KOKODA - N.D.

5th May, 1969.

C
P
Y
The Chief Electoral Officer,
Electoral Office,
PORT MORESBY.

REPORT - ILIMO LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL - BY ELECTION

1. Attached please find in duplicate Forms 9, 10 and 11 duly completed for the above by election.
2. The pre-election campaign by this office was practically non-existent - that is nothing active was done. The electorate has had much experience in casting their ballot - to wit the low informal rate - and this office was concerned mainly with answering questions on the by election. I feel that all concerned knew exactly what was going on and what was expected of them.
3. As the great majority of the electors were illiterate, assistance was available to them in filling out their ballot paper. The elections were held at three main areas in the wards, each place was at the suggestion of the electors as a whole. Ward No. 1 covers the area known in Kokoda as 'the Chirima'. This is from 10 to 15 hours' walk away. The polling place chosen was KARUKARU Village and entertainment in the form of a singsing together with some excellent mining was provided after all had cast their votes. Ward No. 7 consists of half of the 'Biago' area and is the smallest electorate. The polling place was also chosen by the electors and was at a new village called TAVURU which is in effect new ISURAVA Village. This place is a good 7 hours walk away from Kokoda. Ward No. 10 covers the villages of ILIMO and AMBENE as well as the Ilimo Primary 'T' School. No scrutineers were nominated by the candidates but all showed much interest in the counting of the votes.
4. Feminine interest was not extraordinary. No woman nominated or was nominated. However a good percentage of women who were able to, voted.
5. The election in Ward No. 1 had to be postponed because of heavy rains which had caused rivers to flood and the fact that the ward was engaged in business deals concerning pigs. This is about the only form of income for the area and the election was only prolonged for six days.
6. Absenteeism is a problem in this whole sub-district. The great majority of the absentees were away at work. The next significant percentage were away because they were sick. I could discover no authenticated instance of an elector deliberately absenting himself.

7. I consider the election successful as candidates were nominated and elected and the three wards now have a representative on the Ilimo Council. All those who were able to vote and as I have stated earlier I could find no instance of deliberate absence from polling places.

8. Councillors elected were:

Ward No. 1 SAMA IVORO aged about 25. This man is a Roman Catholic and represents the only R.C. Ward in the Ilimo Council. He speaks Motu and has had some schooling at Mission schools.

Ward No. 7 KILOKI KOTI aged in his forties. This man speaks Motu but is illiterate. He is a Seventh Day Adventist and is an 'agriculture committeeman' for the area.

Ward No. 10 RODNEY SUMA aged in his twenties. He is an Anglican and speaks English in addition to Motu. He has attended schools.

9. Forwarded for your information and advice please.

Signed : C.G. Day

(C.G. Day)

Returning Officer - Ilimo L.G.C.

Copy to: The District Commissioner, POPONDETTA.

The Regional Local Government Officer, BOROKO.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of... NORTHERN ... Report No. KOKODA No. 1 of 69/70

Patrol Conducted by... C.G. DAY, Assistant District Commissioner.

Area Patrolled... WAWONGA Census Division, Ilimo L.G.C.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans... No.

Natives... 1 member R.P.N.G.C.

Duration--From... 6 / 8 / 19 69 to... 16 / 8 / 19 69

Number of Days... 11

Did Medical Assistant Accompany?... No.

Last Patrol to Area by--District Services... February/19 69

Medical... November / 19 67

Map Reference... Attached sketch map.

Objects of Patrol... Area Study, Routine Administration.

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

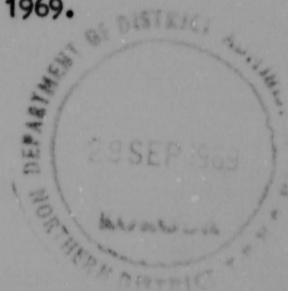
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

67-5-2

18th September, 1969.

The District Commissioner,
Northern District,
FOPONDETTA.



PATROL KOKODA NO. 1/69-70.

Your reference is 67-1-1 of 11th September, 1969.

2. I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Area Study and Situation Report by Mr. C.G. Day, A.D.C., to Wawonga Census Division.
3. This a well detailed, interesting report. Mr. Day displays a wide knowledge of the people and their problems.
4. I am in general agreement with the comments made by you to clarify several points raised in the report.

T.W. Ellis
(T.W. ELLIS)
Secretary
Department of the Administrator.

Asc.

Kokoda.

For information

PR Me

24.9.69.

TERRITORY OF PAFUA AND NEW GUINEA

File: 67-1-1

Sub-District Office,
KOKODA - N.D.

4th September, 1969.

The District Commissioner,
Northern District,
POWENGETTA.

KOKODA PATROL REPORT - NO. 1 of 1969/70

1. Attached please find three copies of the above-mentioned patrol report. The delay in submission is regretted but was due to circumstances beyond my control. I have tried to get it in in the shortest possible time but other station duties - court, etc. - have delayed me.
2. The WAWONGA is a pleasant area in which to patrol, both from the physical viewpoint of comfort, as well as the fact that the people are pleasant and easy to talk with and to. The only unpleasant part of the patrol is the walk into NAHANAIA from SIORATA.
3. The area, I feel, is on the verge of large stride in economic development. Do not by this mean that we will have a valley of millionaires but rather we will have a valley of small-holders who make quite a satisfactory living from the sale of agricultural produce.
4. Communications will always be a problem unless better and cheaper aircraft are developed for small airstrips - unlikely. I cannot see any possibility of a motor road ever being taken into the area.
5. Forwarded for your information and advice, please.

[Signature]
(C.G. Day)
Assistant District Commissioner.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

REPORT NUMBER : KOROBA No. 1 of 1969/70

SUB-DISTRICT : KOROBA

DISTRICT : NORTHERN

AREA PARCELLED : WINGOBI CENSUS DIVISION - ILIMO L.G.C. AREA

PATROL CONDUCTED BY : C.G. DAY, A.P.C.

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING PATROL : 1 MEMBER R.P.N.G.C.

DURATION OF PATROL : FROM 6th AUGUST to 16th AUGUST, 1969.
(11 DAYS)

OBJECTS OF PATROL : COMPLETE AREA STUDY, ROUTINE ADMINISTRATION,
ENCOURAGE ECONOMIC PROGRESS.

TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA PARCELLED : 1,462 (Census Feb. 1969)

MAP ENCLOSURE : AS PER ATTACHED SHEET AND

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER ENCLOSED

C.G. Day
(C.G. DAY)

Assistant District Commissioner.

PATROL DIARY

Kokoda No. 1/69-70

Wednesday, 6th August, 1969.

After scheduled mail aircraft, departed by road (Toyota) for EIWO Anglican Mission Station. Walked on to ASISI Village and camped for the night in Councillor Emmanuel's house. 35 minutes' walk from EIWO to ASISI over good formed road. In evening had informal talks with ASISI people. (NOTE: ASISI is not in the Wawonga Census Division).

Thursday, 7th August, 1969.

Departed ASISI for SIRORATA Village, the first in the Wawonga Census Division: a walk of 1½ hours over good track - IFONGI Creek crossed by cane bridge after one hour's walk. Camped in Rest House. Talk with people in the afternoon on various subjects.

Friday, 8th August, 1969.

Departed SIRORATA for NAMANAIA Village on WORA Mountain. A difficult walk which took the patrol 7¼ hours' to cover. Camped at NAMANAIA Rest House. Some informal discussion with villagers that evening.

Saturday, 9th August, 1969.

After further talks with NAMANAIA villagers in the morning, departed for MANAGUBE Village (no rest house) and arrived after 2¼ hours' walk over good track. Talks with assembled villagers. Departed MANAGUBE for EMO Village, arriving after a walk of 1½ hours. Camped for the week-end at EMO Rest House. Talks with villagers in the evening.

Sunday, 10th August, 1969.

Day observed but did have informal talks with some villagers. At EMO.

Monday, 11th August, 1969.

After further talks with assembled villagers at EMO, departed for AWOMA Village via EJARO and UJILO Villages. (The EJARO people had come into EMO and the UJILO people were to assemble at AWOMA). Walking times from EMO to EJARO is 1¼ hours and from EJARO to UJILO is 50 minutes. AWOMA is only a further 20 minutes on from UJILO. Camped at AWOMA Rest House - a very pleasant spot. Talks with assembled villagers of AWOMA and UJILO. People from TETEBI and KOVIO also attended.

Tuesday, 12th August, 1969.

Walked to TETEBEDI Airstrip to have a look at it - 55 minutes. Spent some time at the strip talking to people about it and transport in general. Then walked on to TETEBI Village - 15 minutes. Then on to the two hamlets of DUAU and GIDA which make up KOVIO Census Unit. TETEBI to DUAU - 20 minutes; DUAU to GIDA - 10 minutes. Had a spell at GIDA and informal talks with some villagers. Returned to AWOMA, a walk of 1¼ hours. Slept at AWOMA after further talks with village leaders.

PATROL DIARY (Contd.)

Wednesday, 13th August, 1969.

Departed AWOMA and returned to EMO - a walk of 1 hour 40 minutes, all downhill. After making camp had much further discussions with the people regarding economic development. Also spent some time in the evening attempting to unravel the trading ventures of NAIBI- NABAWI. Had a look at EMO airstrip also and saw survey pegs in the area.

Thursday, 14th August, 1969.

Departed EMO for NAMANAIA where the patrol arrived after a walk of 3 hours and 20 minutes. Camp made at NAMANAIA. Further talks with the people about economic development.

Friday, 15th August, 1969.

Departed NAMANAIA for SIRCATA - a walk, this time downhill, of 4 1/2 hours. As the weather was clement the patrol moved on to ASISI Village and EIWO Mission station - a further 2 1/2 hours' walk. Camped at the Mission in an empty building.

Saturday, 16th August, 1969.

Returned to Kokoda Station by vehicle and patrol stood down.

---oO---

INTRODUCTION

The WAWONGA Census Division consists of the valley of the Upper KUMUSI River with the addition of one OROKAIVA Village of SIRORATA. The tenure of this report will be to concentrate on the villages of the Upper Kumusi and only incidentally will SIRORATA be dealt with.

The inhabited portion of the Upper Kumusi valley ranges in altitude between 2000 and 3000 feet a.m.s.l. and therefore enjoys a cool climate which is much more conducive to physical effort than the climate enjoyed by the neighbouring HUIJARA Census Division. Rainfall figures are unavailable but they would approximate those recorded at Kokoda Station - this puts it at about 140 inches per year.

All inhabitants live on the hilly terraces to the west of the Kumusi River. To the east of the river the bordering mountains drop abruptly down into the Kumusi. Natural vegetation is rain forest but extensive areas have been cleared in the past for subsistence farming and we have areas of secondary bush and grasslands.

This Census Division is the most remote from Sub-District Headquarters and, unless one flies in, entails a good long day's walk to reach NAMANAIA, the first true Wawonga village from the road-head at EIWO Mission. SIRORATA Village is situated on the way in and it is normal for a patrol to commence patrol work at this village. It would be possible to bring the road-head to SIRORATA Village if a bridge (200 ft) were constructed over the IFONGI River.

There are two airstrips in the Division. The oldest one being at EMO, constructed by the people under the direction of the Anglican Mission which has an outstation at EMO. The strip at TETEBEDI was built by the S.D.A. Villages of UJILO, AWOMA, TETEBI and KOVIC without very much help from anybody at all and is a tribute to their own efforts and desire for economic development. Both strips are small and open to Category D aircraft. They each measure 1200 feet long by about 100 feet wide. It is believed that a survey has been carried out on the EMO (or WAWONGA) strip to ascertain whether improvements would be worth the effort. The people further up the valley are planning to re-align the TETEBEDI strip in accordance with D.C.A. advice to get more length. This re-alignment was suggested to them by the writer during a patrol to the area in 1967. It is understood that D.A.S.F. are going to establish a permanent buying point for coffee at EMO (Wawonga) which is the best location in relation to the population. At present no regular or scheduled air service is available to this Division.

The WAWONGA has been patrolled by Administration patrols since early in this century and the people are quite under 'control'. The Anglican Mission established their station at EMO, and a small school, about seventeen years ago and the whole area is quite under mission influence. The Division was included in the ILIMO Local Government Council (multi-racial) in late 1967.

The people are fairly vigorous and keen for economic advancement. They are handicapped by the remoteness of their valley and have had difficulty in disposing of coffee grown by them as their only real source of cash.

No record, nor any indication of cargo cults have been noticed with regard to this area in general.

POPULATION - DISTRIBUTION AND TRENDS

A copy of the latest census figures is attached to this report as an appendix. It is noted that a total of 1462 names were recorded, an increase of over 100 names in the last year. The situation is fairly good in this area with regard to population increase, but there will be no foreseeable population pressure in this area for some years to come. The increase has come from births, which have, in the past two years outnumbered deaths by 5 to 1, nearly.

All villages in the Census Division are linked by good walking tracks. One main track leads straight up the Upper Kumusi valley and links all villages in turn. In addition other tracks, not so good, link SIORATA with the ASAPA area in the MAMAMA Valley, MO with KAGI in the Port Moresby Sub-District, ANOMA with the Upper BARIGI and KOVIO with the coast near RIGO. These are all shown on the accompanying patrol map together with walking times. Distances may be scaled directly from the map.

The population of individual villages varies from 273 at ANOMA to 82 at UJILO. There are three main areas of population discernible in the Division, apart from SIORATA. NAMANAIA has 193 persons centred there, EMO has 333 and those centred on ANOMA total 497. The airstrip at ANOMA serves the greatest concentration of people.

The absentee pattern is interesting to examine. Only adult males are dealt with. Absentees attending schools are really an advantage. At ANOMA 21 adult males are absent at work out of a total of 81 adult males - 25% absent. Figures for the other villages are listed below:

	UJAPO	2 out of 34	- 6%	
	EMO	17	58	- 30%
	KOVIC	8	39	- 20%
	MANAGUBE	6	22	- 27%
	NAMANAIA	8	54	- 14%
	SIORATA	33	63	- 52%
	TETEBI	11	25	- 44%
(Ujilo)	UJILO	9	23	- 39%

The percentage of absentees taken over the whole Division works out at 28%. Four of the villages therefore have more absentees on a percentage basis than the whole Division. When it is considered that the absentees are usually young, strong men it is easy to see how villages suffer from their loss. They do not bring into the village a significant proportion of their earnings, and their labour and vigour are lost to their homes.

SOCIAL GROUPINGS

The division in this Census Division that immediately strikes the eye is the basic one between SIRORATA Village, an 'Orokaiva' village, and the remainder of the Division who, although they are divided into three linguistic groups, are all closely related linguistically - they are part of the 'KOIARIAN' family of languages.

SIRORATA Village comprises what was known as the SONWE. Of the social make-up of this village, two groupings have been made manifest. The first one - into four distinct sub-clans of SOMOHANE, NOROFU, AREFU and EMBOHAMBO; the second one into a large, rather homogenous one known as TURUNA. It is believed that the four-named divisions could possibly be on a territorial basis rather than ancestry. However it was difficult at the time to ascertain exact situations. These SIRORATA people are, however, breaking down traditional relationships and are beginning to look upon themselves as SIRORATA people. It is submitted that as situations change - through development generally - intrinsic traditional relationships also change.

The next two villages visited on the patrol are akin to those people living in the ASAFA area of the HUIJARA Census Division. They are of the 'AOMIE' language group. (These terms are taken from Mr. T. Dutton of A.N.U. who visited the area in company of the writer in February 1967 and form part of preliminary work undertaken by Mr. Dutton on the Peopling of Central Papua.) These people of NAMANAIA and MANAGUBE villages call themselves the 'Juwaja'. Four 'sub-clans' of the Juwaja were discovered: the Peraja who live at both villages; the Jawolu who live at Namanaia, the Side who also live at Namanaia, and the Nabuole who live at Managube. There does not seem to be any restriction on marriage within the 'sub-clan' at all - a feature of the whole Division.

The next two villages encountered, EMO and EJARO are part of the 'BARAI' language group - like Aomie a member of the Koiarian family of languages. These two villages are mainly people who call themselves 'BUBUAI' - local name for 'hornbill'. As sub-clans we have the WABURADUNA who live at EMO and EJARO, the AREDADUNA, MISOIDUNA, AREDADUNA and KOKODUNA who live at EMO, and the WIDUNA and IBADUNA who live at EJARO. In addition the SIDE and JOJU live at EMO and could be JUWAJA off-shoots from the previous two villages.

The remaining three villages of UJILO, AWOMA and KOVIO are classified with the 'MOUNTAIN KOIARI' Language group. UJILO is in effect a borderline village with both BUBUAI people and a few others. The people at UJILO and AWOMA also claim to be BUBUAI people but TETEPI and KOVIO do not. Sub-clans living at UJILO are the KAKAVEDUNA and ANOKADUNA; at AWOMA they are the same, at TETEPI they are the UBAIDUNA, and at KOVIO they are the UKIEMADUNA and the UBAIDUNA (possibly the same as the IBADUNA of EJARO).

The area can also be divided artificially with respect to the dominant Christian sects in the area - i.e. as far as EJARO they are all Anglicans, or Anglican influenced; and above EJARO they are all Seventh Day Adventists or under the influence of that mission.

Cohesion between groups is generally good. Any non-cohesion would appear to have been artificially induced. A case in point is the fact that KOVIO has split into two hamlets, not on a natural relationship basis. The DUAU people are S.D.As. and the GIDA people are 'murimuri taudia' - unconverted!

The operational or functional social unit appears to be the lineage in most cases - I take these 'sub-clans' are in effect lineages.

A further division in the area has been imposed by the

SOCIAL GROUPINGS (Contd.)

inclusion of this Census Division in the Ilimo Local Government Council. This division is in effect a religious division between Anglican and ~~ESSESE~~ Adventist, i.e. Wards 18 and 19 of the said Council!

It has been the experience of the writer that as advancement in the social, political and economic fields progresses, traditional social groupings tend to break down and be supplanted by imposed groupings dictated by this very advancement. A parallel can be drawn between the situation here and that manifest in the Scottish highlands where clansmen were ~~perpetual~~ perpetual champions of their own clan, but now appear only to remember these allegiances at 'Hogmanay' or at Highland gatherings. It is felt that these traditional social groupings are destined to become, in the not so distant future, something to entice future generations of tourists. This, it is felt, bodes good for the eventual unification of our Territory into a nation.

Relationships between the social groupings observed in this Division and major groupings outside can only be described as moderately good. The SIROKATA people have quite strong ties with the other 'Orokaiva' people outside as well as having a friendly attitude towards the men from NAMANAIYA and points south. The NAMANAIYA and MANAGUBE people are related directly to the ANAFA people. The 'BARAI' language group have good relations with the other 'BARAI' speakers in the upper MUSA (?) and these S.D.A. adherents have good relations with co-religionists in the Keiari areas in the Moresby Sub-District. Generally speaking very little in the nature of tension exists in, among and between the groups observed, and between them and 'outsiders'. It has always been the policy of the writer to encourage goodwill between social and/or political groups in this Sub-District - it is essential to the eventual homogeneity of this Territory.

There is a little friction between the Anglicans and the A Adventists in the Division. However this friction is purely academic and it is not felt that it could develop into anything approaching religious antagonism as manifest in Northern Ireland!

Cohesion and 'national unity' are goals devoutly to be pursued by officers of this Territory. This has to be achieved without any dampening of individuality or enterprise and will be a difficult achievement. However, it is felt that a rational and un-hysterical approach by patrolling officers - suitably aided by D.I.E.S. and other bodies can achieve this.

LEADERSHIP

The problem of leadership is vexing one, especially in a situation such as is found in this Census Division. Traditional leadership is breaking down and is only being very slowly supplanted by leaders who are selected by 'foreign' democratic process - elected leadership. It is unlikely that traditional leaders have carried on into the Council era. Younger men who can more easily grasp new and possibly to them revolutionary, ideas are the ones chosen as Local Government Councillors. The old traditional leaders are hard to establish as they are quite prepared to let the younger councillor appear to be the force they were. Lists, by village, of leaders follow:

AWOMA

BUBURE WAULE - Local Government Councillor for Ward No. 19. This man is a young man in his twenties. He has been to school (Std.3). No experience of work outside the village. His leadership is possibly a mixture of traditional and acquired.

EJARC

ARI'ARA NANOGURU - this man is the unofficial Council Committeeman for this village which is included in Ward No. 18. He is in his late twenties. He has had no schooling. Leadership possibly acquired.

EMO

NANA NABAVE - Local Government Councillor for Ward No. 18. He is in his late twenties and attended school to Std.2. He, like BUBURE, has a very rudimentary knowledge of English. He comes from a large family and possibly his leadership, acquired as a Councillor, was originally hereditary. His elder brother NAINI is a very forceful personality but has become unpopular in his village over various projects of his enacting villagers' cash.

KOVIO

NEKI WENSILU - Ex-Village Constable with no formal education and aged in his forties. He is a traditional leader.

MESIA GABORARO - Unofficial Council Committeeman from KOVIO aged about 35. He has had no schooling at all and derives his authority mainly because he is the 'council committeeman'.

MANAGUBE

This village has no discernible leader. It is a poor village with no drive or desires. They have coffee planted and are quite happy to remain in the NAMANAIA sphere of influence.

NAMANAIA

LAINI KOTAVE - this man is aged in his thirties and is the Village Agriculture committeeman for NAMANAIA. He has had no formal schooling. He is a vigorous man and very much interested in economic development. His leadership is most probably acquired.

JOIBO JOJA - Aged about 40 years with no formal schooling. Has leadership qualifications, acquired, as he is the Village representative to the local Anglican Eivo District Church Council.

LEADERSHIP (Contd.)

SICORATA

DAVID LAKEMBO - This man is in his thirties and at present is the Chairman of the Kekoda Land Demarcation Committee. Has been a Local Government Councillor for some six years but was defeated in November 1967 by the candidate from ABISI in Ward No.16. He reached Standard 3 and was for a time an assistant teacher at EIWO Anglican Mission School. His authority is a mixture of hereditarily acquired and acquired through his own efforts. Has a good grasp of affairs.

TIAMBO MAINE - This man is aged about 35 and is ~~the~~ ^{Director} ~~the~~ ~~structure~~ of the IJI Cooperative. He reached Standard 2 at Eiwo Mission School and has had some experience in medical orderly work.

TETEBI

This village has no-one who could be considered a leader or to have potential to be a leader. They invariably work in with AWOMA Village with whom they have very close ties.

UJILO

The same remarks appearing under TETEBI also apply to this village.

LAND TENURE AND USE

The traditional system of land tenure and inheritance in the WAWONGA Census Division is primarily one based on patrilineal descent. They appear also to have a clan member who has some authority re the location of individual family gardens, although this is fast disappearing when confronted with the wishes of those men who are progressive enough to wish to establish cash-crops.

No leases from the Crown, and in fact no alienated land is to be found in this Division. The reason for this is obviously one of access. Also there are no large area of fairly level land which would be suitable for large-scale alienation. As leases are unknown in the area, the people's attitudes to this form of tenure remain actually unknown.

However, in the field of tenure conversion, it is felt that the valley will be much interested. At present the people themselves have lined out 'blocks' for individual plantings of coffee, and it is felt that D.A.S.F. should seriously consider trying to stabilise this situation by instituting tenure conversion procedures as soon as possible. The only foreseeable difficulty is the hilly terrain. The reason for the above opinion is the fact that they themselves have commenced what is in effect tenure conversion. They have obviously heard about the system, and they also want 'blocks' themselves. This desire for 'blocks' may be purely a status symbol but as they have already done quite a bit in the manner of establishing cash crops it is felt that some extra encouragement should come their way.

Arabica coffee has been grown in the WAWONGA for some years now. Its establishment took no trouble at all - people brought in seed and now, when walking the length of the valley one passes through many coffee gardens along the road. Plantings are usually on an individual basis - a man plants on land to which he has the right. Possibly the largest effective planting unit would be the family. No instances of communal planting of coffee were found. However at SIRORATA about 6000 cocoa trees were planted in a communal effort and a bank book was commenced called the Sirorata Garden A/c - this has fizzled out and is not operated.

STANDARD OF LIVING

Except for MANAGUBE Village, housing throughout the Division is generally good. Construction being adzed soft-wood weatherboard walls and roofed with various types of leaf - kunai, 'golgol'. Floors are usually black palm. Nails are used extensively in construction. Individual house are usually small but well-constructed.

Sanitation is, without exception, deep pit latrines constructed just outside the 'ring' of houses. Each household has its own latrine. Pits are possibly not as deep as they should be. No problems would be encountered in digging them from water tables, but one finds large water-worn boulders in the soil which could hinder the digging of reasonably deep holes.

The water supply throughout the Division is from selected creeks and springs. Only in AWOMA Village was any attempt made to provide good water points for washing and drinking purposes. Here the people had arranged spouts for the water with the higher one for drinking and the lower one leading onto a 'laundry' space. Water is plentiful close to settlements.

Very few people were seen wearing traditional clothing apart from a few women in grass skirts. The norm appears to be shorts for the men and skirts for women. The clothes were of varied standards but in the main were well-kept - within their own means. Of course, patrols usually cause villagers to bring out their best clothes.

European artefacts are common. Saucepans, billies, buckets, dishes, axes knives spades and eating utensils are seen everywhere. UJILO has a sewing machine! Hurricane lamps are not uncommon and are used whenever supplies of kerosene are available.

The staple diet is normal for the altitude. Sweet potato and yams predominating over taro. Normal native vegetables, bananas and sugar cane are extensively cultivated. Introduced food crops include tomatoes, potatoes, types of beans and pineapples are also grown. The area is good for producing vegetable foodstuffs.

Trade store foodstuffs are not extensively purchased and eaten. However in the two tradestore visited tinned fish and 'round' meat are on sale whenever the entrepreneur has assembled enough cash to replenish his stock. These trade store are very small and would not carry \$100 worth of stock, even at the best of times. Salt and sugar are also among the favoured lines purchased.

It is noted that, in addition to the above-mentioned native foodstuffs, SIRORATA also has small amounts of sago included in their normal diet.

There are no community centres, as such, in the area. The Mission stations of ENO and AWOMA taking their place. No organisations such as the Scouting Movement or Red Cross operate in the Division.

Sport is popular and informal matches in soccer take place at irregular intervals at either AWOMA or ENO Missions. The remoteness of the area really precludes any really organised sport.

MISSIONS

Two Christian Missions operate in the Division, they are:

- (i) The Anglican Mission in the northern half - part of the circuit, and
- (ii) The Seventh Day Adventist Mission in the southern half - present attached to the northern half of circuit.

The Anglican Mission

The villages of SIROKIA, KARANAI, MURUGUBI, MNO and MARI are, or consider themselves to be, Anglicans. The headquarters in the Division is near MNO Village where the Mission has had a junior Primary School (1955 - 1957) but now closed. At present there is just an evangelist stationed there. The Mission does not hold any lease in the area.

The Seventh Day Adventist Mission

The remaining villages of UJILA, ANOMA, PETERI and KOTIO are, or consider themselves to be, adventist. The headquarters in the Division is located at ANOMA Village where the Mission operates a junior Primary School staffed by an 'A' Course teacher plus an unqualified assistant. At present 15 boys and 19 girls attend - Standards 1, 2 & 3 only. This school has never been inspected by an officer of the Dept. of Education. No leases are held by the Mission.

(All mission personnel in the Division are Papuans.)

There does not appear to be any conflict between Missions in the area. The division in the spheres of influence are well established and mutually acceptable all round.

The attitude of the indigenous population towards the two Missions is good. A genuine desire to have Missions operate in the area exists, probably for the material gain in education and in contact with 'European' ways. Influence of either Mission is comparable - neither having more influence than the other, however a certain amount of disappointment is shown by the Anglicans towards the closing of MNO Mission School - due to lack of qualified teaching staff. Perhaps the S.D.A. Mission is more successful in the Division than the Anglicans.

NON-INDIGENES

No non-indigenous persons reside in the Division, neither are there any expatriate commercial enterprises. No land of a 'commercial' nature is available in the area - none that would attract expatriate capital.

The only possible field that expatriate capital could cover in the Division - at present - would be in the trading field. However, until the position regarding airstrips is resolved we cannot expect any commercial organisation to become interested. By this it is meant a trade store / coffee buying organisation.

opu

In

M

COMMUNICATIONS

Roads

There are no vehicular roads within the Census Division. A well-made (prewar) walking track connects all villages with a feeder road at the road-head at ASISI Village. This feeder road, suitable for four wheel drive light vehicles, gives them access to the main Kokoda/Kumusi road (under construction) approximately 2 - 3 miles from the Kumusi Bridge.

The construction of a vehicular bridge over the IFONGI River would enable the construction of a light vehicular road connecting ASISI Village with SIRORATA. This road would only really assist the cocoa and coffee growers of SIRORATA as it is considered impossible, at the present stage of development, to carry the road on and into the Upper Kumusi Valley. The idea of the road from ASISI to SIRORATA was aired at both ASISI and SIRORATA Villages - on a self-help basis - and it is thought that the idea will bear fruit.

Apart from the regular patrol tracks as indicated on the accompanying sketch map, several native pads connect villages in the Division with villages in the AFORE area, the Musa River, KAGI in the Port Moresby Sub-District, and the coast near RIGO. These are listed below:

- (1) An old track exists between NANANAIA Village and ASAFA - this is an old patrol route and is now not used, people preferring to use the track from near SIRORATA Village to ASAFA.
- (2) A track from EMO and EJARO Villages, up the EMO River and into KAGI - this is a three-day walk.
- (3) A track from KOVIO Village up and over the range into the RIGO area - a week's walk. (This apparently was used by an American force during the hostilities in World War II.)
- (4) A track from AWOMA over into the MANAGALASE - a day's walk to the first village.

Sea

Not applicable. However the establishment of an overseas port at ORO Bay would have beneficial repercussions on the economic life of the Division.

Air

At present there are two light aircraft strips in the Division. They are listed hereunder.

- (1) WAWONGA (Emo) Strip.

This measure approximately 1200 feet by 100 feet and is suitable only for Category D aircraft. It has been recently surveyed by P.S.D., presumably to establish whether it can be improved - no result of this survey is available to this office as yet.

- (2) TETEVEDI Strip.

This was built by the AWOMA and TETEVEDI people without any material assistance from anyone apart from advice. It is open to Cat. D aircraft of total all-up weight of 12,500 lbs. It is being slowly improved by local effort on D.C.A. advice.

Other marginal sites are available in the area but their development is questionable and not necessary as yet.

opu

LITERACY

In

M

Only one school is operating in the Division. It is the Primary 'T' School operated at A OMA by the Seventh Day Adventist Mission. Pupils and grades taught appear in the table below.

Grade	Boys	Girls	Total
Standard 1	16	14	30
2	23	4	27
3	7	1	8
Total	36	19	55

The teacher-in-charge obtained an 'A' Certificate at KABIUFA. His assistant is unqualified. English is taught at the school.

The literacy rate of adults in the Division would be hard to assess, despite direct questioning. A lot of people can write intelligible messages to each other but would not admit to being literate. Approximately 2% of the total population would be literate in any language, possibly 70 persons in all.

No-one from this Division has had, or is having, what may be termed a 'higher' education. Two boys are attending high schools inside the District. No students are in Australia attending schools.

TECHNICAL AND CLERICAL SKILLS

Again this Census Division is unfortunate that there is a dearth of technical and clerical skills in the WAWONGA. With the possible exception of one man from SIRORATA (employed as a buying assistant for the IJI Co-operative) and David LAKEMBO who is the Chairman of the Kekoda Land Demarcation Committee, there is no-one who could qualify for any of the technical or clerical skills necessary for further development.

This dearth of skills also has militated against smooth and quick development of Council building projects as the dearth extends throughout the Sub-District. There undoubtedly are skilled technicians and clerks but they are all employed outside the Council area, usually in the Public Service.

opu

In
M

THE STAGE OF POLITICAL DEVELOPMENT

The WAWONGA, by its very remoteness is nowhere near as politically conscious as other parts of the Sub-District. The only 'rokaiva' village in the Division, SIRORATA, is relatively well informed politically when compared to the villages of the upper river valley.

Generally speaking the WAWONGA people are not politically sophisticated. They have the rudimentary, rule of thumb knowledge that there is a House of Assembly and that they have a representative in Port Moresby. They have never seen him and rely on hearsay evidence. It is thought that political incumbents should make the effort at least to visit these outlying sections of their electorates once during the life of the House. This would do more to make people aware politically than ten talks by expatriate officers.

There was no evidence to show that any ill-feeling is in the area between the people and non-natives. When you consider the fact that the only non-natives they see are Administration officers and missionaries, this is not as useful an opinion as it might be. However the writer genuinely feels that no racial antagonisms are evident in the area patrolled.

The Local Government Council was only recently (Dec 67) enlarged to include this area (except SIRORATA which has been in since the Council was first promulgated). The people are aware of the Council but are still awaiting illumination as to what it can do for them. The two Councillors from the area attend meeting regularly and are usually accompanied by some six or eight villagers as observers and therefore show more interest in things than many more sophisticated persons.

The only cause for resentment that has been apparent has been the delay in purchasing coffee that has been produced. This delay was unavoidable due to airstrip difficulties and lack of planning. This situation has been resolved and regular visits are being made by D.A.S.F. officers to purchase produce. In passing - the people are a bit put out that the Anglican Mission School at EMO has been closed since the end of 1967. The Aid Post Supervisor at EMO has been visited twice in seven years by P.R.D. personnel.

To the average WAWONGA person the Government is the Patrol Officer or A.D.C. that visits them from time to time. Many men who do leave and work in Port Moresby must have a considerably better idea of the governmental juggernaut than a man who has stayed home all his life. The stay-at-home is exposed to short bursts of talk from visiting officials about democracy and the House of Assembly. This cannot mean much to him. If D.I.S.A. could assemble suitable film programmes - debatable! - and very occasionally fly into these areas the people may increase their awareness.

Apart from the two Councillors who attend Council meetings no-one else goes out for any purpose except to work.

THE ECONOMY OF THE AREA

Only two types of economic trees are grown in the Census Division, coffee and some cocoa at SIRORATA. A list follows, by village of the numbers of trees planted. The figure in brackets show the numbers as counted by D.A.S.F. in June of 1968. The figures without brackets are numbers supplied by the villagers themselves and are recent.

AWOMA	(Coffee)	15,702	(10,181)
EJARO	(Coffee)	10,590	(8,612)
EMO	(Coffee)	19,130	(15,757)
KCVIO	(Coffee)	3459	(1,849)
MANAGUBE	(Coffee)	9,526	(9,320)
NAMANIA	(Coffee)	17,219	(14,613)
SIRORATA	(Coffee)	37,506	(31,964)
	(Cocoa)	43,270	(26,996)
TETEBI	(Coffee)	2,016	(2,496)
UJILO	(Coffee)	13,033	(3,949)

Therefore we get a total of 128,184 coffee trees and 43,270 cocoa trees in the Division. Because of transport and access problems, the harvest comes nowhere near the optimum.

Figures for cash earned from these cash crops are not very accurate but information shows that the 26 cocoa growers at SIRORATA shared a little over 1200 dollars for the twelve months ending 30.4.68. Later figures have not yet been compiled by the IJI Cooperative. Also in the past year approximately 1½ tons have been purchased - coffee - in the WAWONGA by D.A.S.F. in this Sub-District. Some coffee has been sent out direct to Port Moresby and D.A.S.F. officers from Popondetta have also purchased coffee and totals are at present unknown.

Coffee plantings should be at least two thirds producing trees which would give a shade over 100 acres of coffee. The return of parchment coffee should be somewhere between ¼ and ½ ton per acre per year and this area should and could be producing between 25 and fifty tons of coffee per year. SIRORATA coffee is bought by the Orokaiva Coffee Growers Society and figures are not available.

The people at or near the TETEBI airstrip do send fresh foods into Port Moresby on aircraft - approx once every three weeks. Actual income from this venture would not top \$20 per month. Foods sent in include citrus and bananas.

There are no labourers employed within the division. One Aid Post Supervisor earns \$8.35 per fortnight. The two employees of the S.D.A. Mission at the AWOMA school earn insignificant amounts. Wage earning does not play a significant part in the economics of the valley.

Earnings in the WAWONGA, excluding SIRORATA which cannot really be classed in the WAWONGA despite the fact that it is included in the census division of that name, would approximate:

Sale of coffee and foodstuffs	- 54,500
Earnings from Patrols	- 250
Miscellaneous	- 300

This would give a per capita annual income of approximately \$4. There is no way to calculate the amount of money sent home by absent labourers etc.

THE ECONOMY OF THE AREA (Contd.)

The Orokaiva Coffee Growers Society and the TJI Cooperative Ltd. operate in SIRORATA Village only. The true WAMONGA that is the upper valley of the Kumusi has no cooperative organised. However it would not be beyond the bounds of possibility that a coffee marketing cooperative could function quite well. This has been taken up with Trade and Industry and the promised survey by officers from that Department has just not eventuated. I feel that a cooperative would be welcomed by the people there, especially if it was complemented by a Cooperative Trade Store.

Three trade stores operate in the area. These are very basic and no proprietor has any idea of the mechanics involved in operating a store. One owner sells goods at the same price they can be bought for in Kokoda, with its lower freight costs. When taxed with this the owner blithely stated that his customers insisted he sells at Kokoda prices. Explanations were made but it is felt that they were not absorbed.

Bank accounts in the area are restricted to C.S.B. and N.S.W. Savings Bank accounts. A recent survey showed the following figures for the Division:

C.S.B. accounts	: 26	Total on deposit :	494.09
N.S.W. accounts	: 284		: 959.06

This gives a total of 310 accounts with a total current credit on deposit of \$1453.15.

Marketing of produce has always been a problem in this area. However a system has been introduced whereby the R.D.O. at ILIMO purchases coffee and arranges its movement by air to Popondetta.

POPULATION

POSSIBILITIES OF EXPANDING THE ECONOMY

The WAWONGA is not short of arable land. It is short of reasonably level areas of arable land. The acreage involved - i.e. total available arable land is estimated as:

SIRORATA area	-	2,500 acres
WAWONGA proper	-	7,500 acres

This land is all undulating at best; at worst it is mountainous.

Any increase in agricultural productivity will be directly proportionate to the success of any marketing scheme and constant encouragement by officers of the Administration.

As has been said, wage earning is not a significant aspect in the economics of the area.

The introduction of new cash crops into this area is fraught with difficulties. Primarily we do not know of any cash crops that could be introduced into the area as an important source of cash income. One always thinks of the smaller catch crops such as Chili, citrus etc. We must await a lead from the technical department concerned with this. Apart from being able to grow something, it must also be marketed for a reasonably sure and steady price.

INERIKK

The people of this area have reacted very well to increased activity caused by the introduction of cash cropping into their traditional life. With very little encouragement from the Administration they have planted up areas of coffee. They have organised, in a very minor way, the sale of small quantities of vegetables and fruit to Port Moresby via TEPEBEDI airstrip with some help from the S.D.A. Mission. It is felt that, despite the meagreness of the population in the area, their own interest and vigour deserves some assistance, and concrete assistance, from the central government.

opu

ATTITUDE TOWARDS LOCAL GOVERNMENT

Basically the attitude to Local Government throughout the census division is "If the Government (meaning the patrolling officer) thinks it is a good thing, then we are for it".

This must be modified as sweeping statements lead to very definite misapprehensions.

The division, apart from SIRORATA, was incorporated into the Ilimo Local Government Council in late 1967. Therefore they have had 18 months of basking in the Council sun. They have paid comparatively willingly council taxes. They are, it is thought, waiting to see what happens next. This viewpoint is enlarged upon below.

Let it not be disputed, some form of local government must be a good thing. It will provide some basic experience in administration, the democratic principles that we hold dear are also demonstrated. However men are materialists at heart and it is only natural for taxpayers to say, as they have done since the invention of taxes: "What do we get back from our hard-earned dollars? What is the tax we pay doing for us?" It is axiomatic that with more income you can expend more on public amenities, services etc. Basically Local Government has a much better chance for survival in an area that is economically viable. It is unfortunate that at times Local Government is introduced into areas that are economically depressed. This allows only a very low tax rate, a small budget, and therefore little to show for taxes paid. It is much more advantageous to assure the economic viability of an area before any introduction of local government.

The WAWONGA has not suffered yet because of the introduction of local government. With the introduction of regular purchase of coffee produced, they should increase their average income in the next few years. It is felt that the increase of cash incomes in any given area should precede the introduction of local government.

SITUATION REPORT

(WAWONGA Census Division - August, 1969)

Political

The area has been for eighteen months in the Ilimo Local Government Council. The reaction to Local government is still in the 'wait and see' category. The two councillors, one at EMO and one at AWOMA are reasonably respected. The Councillor at AWOMA is possibly the more effective one. No member of the House of Assembly has ever, or is ever likely to, visited the area. They do know who their members are, but it is felt have only a hazy idea of the whole concept of the House. It is difficult to explain the inexplicable to village people who really do not care very much about the House. The only avenue open to explanation is to compare the House to an extra large L.G. Council. Time was taken on patrol to talk informally to the people about lots of things, politics was one of the topics chosen. It appeared to be that younger men who had some knowledge of the outside world were the ones interested.

The actual mechanics of our democratic system was explained simply to the people but no guarantee that it was appreciated can be made. It is a feature of explanations to native peoples that questions afterwards gives the explainer some idea as to 'how he got across'. Very few questions were asked about this system.

Preferential voting has had three inroads into the WAWONGA. Twice for House of Assembly general elections, and once for Ilimo L.G. Council elections. The distinction between who you like best and who you like second best possibly is understood by the people. This is not very definite because in the election closest to home - the Council election - preferences never had to be counted.

Economic

This is the most important aspect of this report. It is felt that much more should be done to encourage the production of cash crops in the area. The promised survey by Trade and Industry has not been forthcoming. The people appear to want some form of cooperative for their valley and have spoken about it. The establishment of a cooperative, it is felt, would do much to stimulate economic growth. The establishment of a reasonable trade store is also imperative.

At present the people sell parchment coffee, some citrus, vegetables and fruit. The introduction of other small catch crops would be beneficial to the area. Anything produced and exported from the valley will strengthen their economic situation. It is felt very strongly that Trade and Industry should honour their promise and survey the area with the view to introducing a cooperative.

Social

There is only one school operating in the area - the S.D.A. P.T.S. at AWOMA. There was an Anglican P.T.S. at EMO but this has not operated since 1967. Isolation is their main problem. There is no reason for the Administration to establish a school in the area but if the two mission schools operate properly, the area should be well off in this field.

The area is law-abiding. No complaints were brought to the notice of the patrol apart from one at EMO. This concerned an entrepreneur who, it is felt, is doing too well. Enquiries are in train to ascertain if he is indeed stealing peoples money.

The area appears to be well settled. Especially the Adventist area is happy and contented. No women's clubs or any form of organisation exists in the division. Missions have a few mothers'

opult

SITUATION REPORT (2)

unions organized, but, as they have little or no supervision, nothing is accomplished. Perhaps some type of women's club could be organized with the cooperation of mission teachers' wives. A pilot club could possibly be established at ANOMA where a married S.D.A. teacher is stationed. I do not think his wife has had very much in the way of formal schooling but perhaps she would have more idea of the mechanics of a women's club than the average villager.

No youth activities are organized in the area.

Miscellaneous

The most important thing that has happened in the WAWONGA for many years is the establishment of regular coffee buying. This is what the people have wanted for many years now, and, despite such writing activity, it is only now that it has been achieved. The guarantee, implied only, that their coffee will be bought regularly will give a fillip to economic activities in the valley.

This situation report is not very complete because almost all subjects have been covered more fully in the accompanying Area Study.

mount
turned
Store



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of NORTHERN Report No. KORONA PATROL No. 2 of 1969/70

Patrol Conducted by L. GARRI ADO

Area Patrolled LOWER CHIRIMA + UPPER CHIRIMA

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL

Natives ONE MEMBER HAINGI

Duration—From 15/10/1969 to 30/10/1969

Number of Days 16

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 12/11/1968 - Lower CHIRIMA, JULY 1969 UPPER CHIRIMA

Medical 1/19

Map Reference SKETCH MAPS ATTACHED

Objects of Patrol CENSUS REVISION (LOWER CHIRIMA) UPPER CHIRIMA - SPECIAL

SEE ATTACHED INSTRUCTIONS

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund \$.....

opu

67-1-1

Sub-District Office,
KOKODA.
Northern District.

3rd November, 1969.

The Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
KOKODA.

Report Number : 2 of 1969-70 Kokoda.

Sub-District : Kokoda.

District : Northern District.

Council/Non-Council Area : Council and Non-Council Areas.

Patrol Conducted by : Lt. Gary Assis, District Officer.

Area Patrolled : Lower and Upper Chirima Census Divisions.

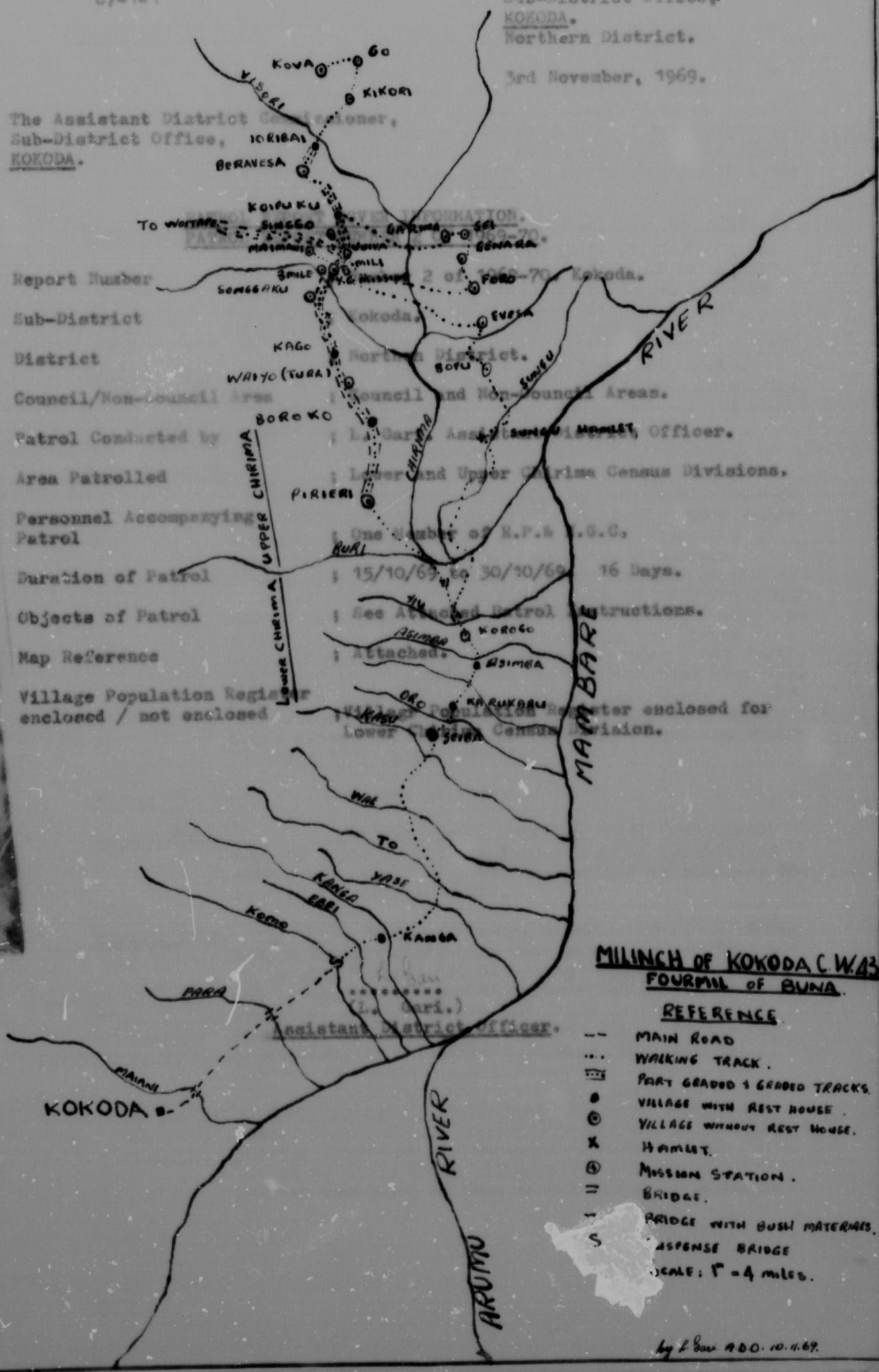
Personnel Accompanying Patrol : One member of R.P.S. G.C.

Duration of Patrol : 15/10/69 to 30/10/69 16 Days.

Objects of Patrol : See Attached Patrol Instructions.

Map Reference : Attached.

Village Population Register enclosed / not enclosed : Village Population Register enclosed for Lower Chirima Census Division.



MILINCH OF KOKODA C.W.43
JOURNAL OF BUNA

REFERENCE

- MAIN ROAD
 - ... WALKING TRACK.
 - PART GRADED & GRADED TRACKS.
 - VILLAGE WITH REST HOUSE.
 - VILLAGE WITHOUT REST HOUSE.
 - X HAMLET.
 - ⊙ MISSION STATION.
 - = BRIDGE.
 - ≡ BRIDGE WITH BUSH MATERNES.
 - S RESPONSE BRIDGE
- SCALE: 1" = 4 MILES.

by Lt. Gary A.D.O. 10.11.69.

67-1-1

Sub-District Office,
KOKODA.
Northern District.

3rd November, 1969.

The Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
KOKODA.

PATROL REPORT COVER INFORMATION
PATROL REPORT NUMBER 2 OF 1969-70.

Report Number	; Number 2 of 1969-70. Kokoda.
Sub-District	; Kokoda.
District	; Northern District.
Council/Non-Council Area	; Council and Non-Council Areas.
Patrol Conducted by	; L. Gari. Assistant District Officer.
Area Patrolled	; Lower and Upper Chirima Census Division.
Personnel Accompanying Patrol	; One Member of R.P. & N.G.C.
Duration of Patrol	; 15/10/69 to 30/10/69. 16 Days.
Objects of Patrol	; See Attached Patrol Instructions.
Map Reference	; Attached.
Village Population Register enclosed / not enclosed	; Village Population Register enclosed for Lower Chirima Census Division.

L. Gari
.....
(L. Gari.)
Assistant District Officer.

PATROL DIARY.

OCTOBER, 1969.

Patrol Report No. 2 OF 1969-70. Kokoda.

Wednesday 15th. 0815 departed Kokoda Station for Komo River by Toyota, arrived 0830. 0930 departed Komo River for KANGA, arrived 1130. Camp set up and settled in. Afternoon village inspections of KANGA, census for KANGA and SEIBA people, general discussions on Land Settlement and Economic Development. SEIBA people left their village to work on blocks at KANGA. Since the carriers are from ASIMBA, they wanted to get their pays at ASIMBA. Slept KANGA.

Thursday 16th. At KANGA as KANGA River flooded. Patrol walked around two rubber plantations at KANGA which were owned by five KANGA people. I am of an opinion that these rubber trees should be ready for tapping but other experts might disagree with me. Slept KANGA.

Friday 17th. 0745 departed KANGA for KARUKARU, arrived 1530. On the way inspections of SEIBA village which was overgrown by grass. Camp set up and settled in. Slept KARUKARU.

Saturday 18th. At KARUKARU. Census, general discussions on Land Settlement and Economic Development. 0930 departed KARUKARU for ASIMBA, arrived 1030. Camp set up and settled in, payment of carriers. Afternoon census, general discussions on Land Settlement and Economic Development and inspections of ASIMBA village. KOROGO people assembled at KANGA. KARUKARU, ASIMBA and KOROGO people bought eleven cows from the Yongai Catholic Mission, each cow cost \$40. 00. I was told that when their cattles are fully grown then they will sell them to Mr. Kienale at Mamba Plantation. I told the people that Mr. Kienale will be very glad to buy their cattles on conditions that these cows are well looked after. Slept ASIMBA.

Sunday 19th. Observed at ASIMBA.

Monday 20th. 0745 departed ASIMBA for BOROKO (GOROWAKU), arrived 1630. On the way inspections of PIRIERI and BOROKO villages. Camp set up, payment of carriers and settled in. Slept BOROKO.

Tuesday 21st. At BOROKO. General discussions on rejoining Kokoda Sub-District, Land Settlement and possibility of joining Ilimo Local Government Council. GOROWAKU total population 190 - there were 160 people present (counted) to join Kokoda and Ilimo Council. 0930 departed BOROKO for KAGO, arrived 1100. On the way inspections of WAIYO (TURA) village. Camp set up, payment of carriers and settled in. People from BOFU and WAIYO assembled at KAGO. Afternoon inspections of KAGO village, general discussions on rejoining Kokoda Sub-District, Land Settlement and possibility of joining Ilimo Local Government Council. Total population of these three villages 398 - there were 350 present (counted) to join Kokoda and Ilimo Council.

PATROL DIARY (cont'd.) Tuesday 21st.

I have tried to count males and females separately but the women said that what their men will say, they will just follow them so I counted the males and females together. Slept KAGO.

Wednesday 22nd.

0745 departed KAGO for Yongai Rest House, arrived 1030. On the way inspections of SONGGAKU, 3 MILE villages. Camp set up, payment of carriers and settled in. Afternoon inspections of MAIMANI, KOFA and NILI villages. Slept Yongai Rest House.

Thursday 23rd.

At Yongai Rest House. People from SONGGAKU, 3 MILE, KOFA, MAIMANI, NILI and VUIVA assembled at Yongai Rest House. General discussions on rejoining Kokoda Sub-District, Land Settlement and possibility of joining Ilimo Local Government Council. When the general discussions were finished the Influenza Immunisation team arrived by helicopter. Total population of the above villages is 762 - there were 512 people present (counted) to join Kokoda and Ilimo Council. Most of these people are absent at work and attending schools. 1000 departed Yongai Rest House for KOIPUKU Rest House, arrived 1245. On the way inspections of VUIVA and SINGO villages. People from GARIMA, SINGGO, IRIDI (SEI), GENARA, GERUA and FORO assembled at KOIPUKU. Camp set up, payment of carriers, settled in. 1400 KOIPUKU village inspections, general discussions on rejoining Kokoda Sub - District, Land settlement and possibility of joining Ilimo Local Government Council. Total population of KOIPUKU Rest House group 497 - there were 430 people present (counted) to join Kokoda and Ilimo Council. Slept KOIPUKU.

Friday 24th.

0745 departed KOIPUKU Rest House for IORIBAI, arrived 0915. When the patrol arrived at IORIBAI, Influenza Immunisation Team arrived, and I told them to go ahead with the injections. On the way inspections of BERAVESA village. Payment of carriers, camp set up and settled in. People from BERAVESA, GO, KIKORI and KOVA assembled at IORIBAI. In the afternoon discussions on rejoining Kokoda Sub-District, Land Settlement and possibility of joining Ilimo Local Government Council. After the discussions people expressed their views that they do not those three proposals and wanted Waitape to look after them. Total population of the above villages 334 - there were 315 present (counted) all refused. Village inspections of IORIBAI village. Slept IORIBAI.

Saturday 25th.

0745 departed IORIBAI for KIKORI, GO and KOVA villages for inspections - back to IORIBAI at 1130. Slept IORIBAI.

Sunday 26th.

Observed at IORIBAI.

Monday 27th.

0745 departed IORIBAI in rain for YONGAI, carriers and Police arrived at 1245. Self from KOIPUKU went to GARIMA, Sei, GENARA and FORO for village inspections. At Garima and FORO I was told that people from GERUA left their villages and now staying at GARIMA and FORO villages - returned to Yongai Rest House at 1430. Slept Yongai Rest House.

PATROL DIARY (contd.)

Tuesday 28th. 0745 carriers and self departed YONGAI for ASIMBA, carriers arrived at 1930. From YONGAI self went to EVESA and BOFU for village inspections - then followed road to Buri River, on the way my guide and I lost the track and end up in one of the hamlets - SUNGU at 1730 therefore impossible to make Buri River. Slept SUNGU Hamlet.

Wednesday 29th. 0600 departed SUNGU Hamlet for ASIMBA, arrived 1330 where carriers and police were waiting for me. Slept ASIMBA.

Thursday 30th. 0530 departed ASIMBA for Komo, arrived 1530, by Toyota to Kokoda at 1545 and the Patrol stood down.

END OF PATROL.

INTRODUCTION.

The Kokoda Patrol Number 2 of 1969-70 did two Census Divisions of Lower and Upper Chirimas which are administered by Kokoda Sub-District in the Northern District and Waitape Patrol Post in the Central District respectively. The main purposes of this patrol were for Census Revision, Land Settlement, Economic Development, Degree of understanding in Political Awareness (Lower Chirima); peoples attitudes in rejoining Kokoda Sub-District, Land Settlement, Political Education and whether people could join the Ilimo Local Government Council or not(Upper Chirima).

Lower Chirima Census Revision and Area Study were done in September last year by Mr. A.D.O. J.Duffield of Kokoda and the Upper Chirima Census Revision and Area Study were done in July this year by A.D.O. Mr.E.R.Weber of Waitape. In this case I have not done any Area Studies for both Census Divisions.

In every discussion the patrol concentrated in explaining to the people about the degree of understanding for the subjects discussed. In my opinion, the people have very little understanding of the political awareness and this happens mainly because they have not had the experience and the lack of educational background.

The Constable First Class No.1637 Wai was in Lower Chirima Census Division and I am very pleased with the member's attitude and his conduct was good throughout the patrol. He is a good potential for Senior Constable.

SITUATION REPORT.

POLITICAL.

The Ilimo Local Government Council elections will start on the 24th of November this year at Arukaru in Lower Chirima Census Division. Pre-election talks were given to the people in this Ward and they are now aware of the fact who are the possible candidates to contest the seat in Ward No.1 with existing Local Government Councillor, Samba of Asimba village.

The system of preferential voting was explained to the people and it was understood. These people had the

same system of elections before in House of Assembly and Ilimo Local Government Council therefore the election team will not have any difficulties in recording the votes from the people. The patrol was not told of any candidates names but it seems likely that a man from Karukaru might stand against the present councillor from Asimba. Since the Ilimo Council has the Pig Rule, people are aware of the fact that their pigs are kept in enclosed fences and they are not roaming around the gardens and villages.

All the roads in Local Government area are in good conditions and I am very proud of Kanga and Seiba people for maintaining the long distance of road between Kanga and Seiba villages. I think the Seiba people should maintain their village and the rest house because in rainy season the walking from Kanga to Seiba will be difficult and it is possible a patrol might want to sleep at Seiba rest house. It depends on individual patrolling officer, that is, how fast he walks but the normal walking hours should be between 6 and 7 hours.

Since there are 1452 people from Upper Chirima willing to rejoin Kokoda Sub-District and to join Ilimo Council, there is no doubt that people from this area will be incorporated in Ilimo Council. There were 315 people who refused to rejoin Kokoda Sub-District and Ilimo Council, I do not think that it is necessary for Administration to disregard their disagreement because these people are much closer to Waitape than it is to Kokoda and it is only 9 hours walk from Ioribai to Waitape. Please refer to my Field Officer's Journal Folio No. 7 middle paragraph 48. If the Administration is to do away with 315 peoples refusal, the Administration is forcing the people to accept or join against their consents which we, the Administration should be aware of therefore I recommend that people from Ioribai, Beravasa, Kova, Go, Kikori should be administered by the present administering power, Waitape Patrol Post.

The total population of Ioribai Rest House group is 334 out of 2181 total population of Upper Chirima therefore we will administer only 1847 people. I am afraid to say that these people who refused might change their minds to join with rest of their friends who are willing because they speak the same language, social activities and related to one another in marriage.

Since the people are willing to join Ilimo Council, I recommend the following groups of villages as polling places. Piriori and Boreko people assemble at Boreko rest house with the total population of 190; Waiyo, Kago and Bofu people assemble at Kago rest house with the total population of 398; Songgaku, Mile, Mili, Maimani, Evesa and Vuiva people assemble at Yongai rest house with the total population of 762; Singgo, Foro, Gerua, Genara, Garima, Iridi and Koipuku people assemble at Koipuku rest house with the total population of 497. These proposal polling places excludes Ioribai rest house group.

People in these two Census Divisions know their House of Assembly Members but how much time these Members spend in talking to the people about the political education is in question. I am saying this because no one is interested in politics in both areas. I might be wrong but from my own experience in other districts shows that these people did not acquire the main elements of political awareness. If more political education is stressed to the people in future, they will be as politically advanced as anyone.

ECONOMICS.

The main cash crop in Lower Census Division is rubber and these trees are ready for tapping in Kanga Crown Land. Out of 1,700 acres of Crown Land there are 70 acres of land have been planted with rubber trees and there are more than 12,000 trees, however people are still planting more trees whenever a new clearing is made. The rubber trees are under the supervision of the Agriculture Extension Officer Mr. C. Able who is stationed at Kokoda Station. When the rubber planting was first initiated at Kanga, the D.A.S.F. staff was unaware but they are now. The main cash crops in Upper Chirima are English potatoes, cabbages and oranges. These cash crops are mainly grown by the Koipuku and Ioribai groups of villages. With the exceptions of Kanga and Seiba people the rest of the people more or less have no cash crops and even those who have cash crops, it is very difficult for them to market their products as there are no motor traffic roads to the buying points at Popondetta and Port Moresby.

There is about 22 Miles of graded track along the ridge between Pirieri and Ioribai villages which is trafficable for Motor Cycles. I understand that the road was marked from Pirieri to Asimba villages before the Upper Chirima was taken over by the Central District. I noticed that there were part graded tracks between Asimba village and Furi River. Economically speaking, there should be a road through the area before any economic developments can be done or the economic developments should be in existence after the road goes so that the administration is in a position to say that there is a legitimate reason therefore the road must go there for the people to market their products.

People from Harukaru, Asimba and Korogo bought eleven cows from the Yongai Mission Station (please refer to my Field Officer's Journal Folio No. 5 paragraph 42). I have talked about this matter with Mr. Malony, a representative of Mr. Kiensle (manager of Mamba plantation) has agreed with me that Mr. Kiensle will buy cattles from the village people. People from Koipuku and Ioribai village groups bought four cows each from the mission too and had the same idea of selling their cattles to Mr. Kiensle.

Since there is no vehicle roads in these areas, I think the only economic which is very beneficial to the people at present are the economics which can walk themselves such as cattle. There is a graded from Yongai Mission Station to Waitape Patrol Post and all the mission trade store goods come from Waitape along this road. This is only the trade store in both areas.

There is no problem in building roads along the Chirima valley as only graded tracks to be widened. The road from the end of Mamba Plantation to Pirieri will be a difficult one as there are 12 main rivers to be bridged.

The traditional system of land tenure and use is the familiar one in these areas. The elder son of the family gets the land from his father or the ownership of the land is patrilineal. The patrol talked to all groups of villages about the land settlement and some of the people agreed to have blocks on the Crown Land at Kanga. People were told that if they are willing to have blocks, must come to Kokoda Sub-District office first before acquiring lands. The land rationalisation was only the object defeated in this patrol and I am disappointed to see that none of the village or village groups wanted their land to be rationalised.

The small cessna airstrip is still under construction at Yongai Mission Station. This airstrip will be a economical one as people will fly in their cash crops to Port Moresby for sale. People have stopped work on the strip as this is the time for gardening. This airstrip is under the supervision of the Catholic Mission.

SOCIAL.

There is no administration school in both census divisions and the people receive their education through Mission Schools. Both census divisions are under the influence of Catholic Mission except of Munga and Seiba people who are the Anglican Mission followers. There is no mission school at Lower Chirima but there is a mission school in Upper Chirima at Yongai with the grades from preparatory to standard 3. It is hoped that in three years time the Yongai Mission school classes will increase to standard 6.

In both census divisions there are two administration aid posts and one mission hospital. The mission hospital and the administration aid post at Yongai and Ioribai respectively serve more than 2,000 people. The administration aid post at Asisba in Lower Chirima serves more than 300 people. Generally speaking the health of the people is good.

These people are very friendly and there is no ill feeling between the people and the administration. The pig killing festivals attract more people than any other gatherings. At times there were more than four hundred pigs killed in one day for consumption purposes and the people from both census divisions attended the feast.

There are five rest houses in Upper Chirima with a total of 25 small and big villages. It was noticed from the previous Kokoda patrol reports to the area that the patrol visited all the villages and the people assembled in their villages for census taking. I was told that the patrols from Waitape did not visit all the villages to do census but people from other villages belonging to one of the rest houses assembled there for census. I do not think, it is a good idea for three or four villages to gather in one place for census taking because a person from one village want to say something but he is afraid otherwise people from other villages might hear his complaint. This is especially in matters of clan or family problems. I am sure that we have to win the confidence of the people first or before they tell us any of their problems. One night spend in each village is necessary. Since some of these villages are not visited for long times, they do not bother to clean their villages and it is typical of them to live in bush hamlets. At the same time people do not maintain their walking tracks as they are used to walking through the thick bushes and grass. It does not mean that every village should have a rest house because some of these villages are minutes walk from each other. I recommend that Kova, Sei, Fore, Evesa and Bofu should have rest houses because they are fair distance of walking from one village to another. I am not critical to Waitape Patrol Post staff but it is matter of pointing out the facts otherwise it is like a boat calls at the wharf and when the cargoes are unloaded then skipper say "any passengers" and if there is no passengers then the boat goes to another port.

MISCELLANEOUS.

CENSUS.

The area censused is actually in the Kokoda Census Division but it is also known as Lower Chirima. There 366 people recorded in this census with the previous census figures total of 363 which has the natural increase of 3 people. The Census population register figures are attached.

DECEASED ESTATES. Two passbooks were collected during the patrol with No.022931 for KASI- MOGI of Yarukaru and No.023078 for KADEA-MANI of Kanga. KASI- MOGI was killed by a pig while he was hunting and this case was reported to the Sub-District Office at Kokoda. A letter and a Coroner's Certificate were forwarded to Secretary for Law - Port Moresby. Our office file number is 37-5-1 which was dated on the 14th October, 1969. KADEA-MANI's death was an of old age. These two passbooks will be forwarded to Port Moresby.

CONCLUSION. In administrative point of view, I think that these people should move to the Crown Land at Kanga or make reservations for them to resettle otherwise they have no ways of earning cash income. I hope this report of mine is of some value because this is my first posting in the District and I have been in Kokoda for two weeks after I went on patrol.

L. Gari
.....
(L. Gari.)

Assistant District Officer.

District; Northern.
 Sub-District; Kokoda.
 Census Division Name; Lower **VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER**
 Chirima, Part Kokoda.

Census Division Number; 9. (Folio No. 1.)

Financial Year; 1969/70.

Date of Last Census Revision; 9.9.68.

Birth Rate =per 100

Census figures must cover a complete census division; Part Only.

Death Rate =per 100

Year.....1969.....Month.....October.....

Natural Increase =per 100

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	DEATHS								BIRTHS		MIGRATIONS					
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years		46 and over		IN		OUT	
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
31	ASIMBA	18.10.69										1						
32	KANGA	15.10.69																
33	KARUKARU	18.10.69								1		1						
34	KOROGO	18.10.69											1					
35	SEIBA	15.10.69										1						
36																		
37																		
38																		
39																		
40																		
41																		
42																		
43																		
44																		
45																		
TOTALS											1		3	1				

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	ABSENT WORKERS				ABSENT STUDENTS									
			Inside District		Outside District		Inside the District		Outside the District							
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult				
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F
31	ASIMBA	18.10.69	1	3	2	2	5	2							4	1
32	KANGA	15.10.69				1										
33	KARUKARU	18.10.69	5	6	11	6		5			2					
34	KOROGO	18.10.69	1	2	7	3		3								
35	SEIBA	15.10.69			1	1										
36																
37																
38																
39																
40																
41																
42																
43																
44																
45																
TOTALS			7	8	22	12	1	2	13	2			2		4	1

No.	VILLAGE	Day of Month	POPULATION IN VILLAGE AT TIME OF CENSUS								TOTALS, inc. ABSENTEES		GRAND TOTAL	Average size of Family				
			Under 1 Year		1-5 Years		6-10 Years		11-15 Years		16-45 Years				46 and over			
			Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult	Child	Adult			Child	Adult		
			M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		
31	ASIMBA	18.10.69	1	3	11	23	6	12	14	20	21	6	10	44	33	3535	142	
32	KANGA	15.10.69			3	2	1	1	3	2	4	5	3	3	8	5	78	28
33	KARUKARU	18.10.69	1		5	7	7	3	7	11	14	9	7	28	26	3717	108	
34	KOROGO	18.10.69	1	5	5	2	9		3	7	9	2	1	8	20	1913	66	
35	SEIBA	15.10.69	1	1	2	2	1	1		4	3	3	3	5	3	87	23	
36																		
37																		
38																		
39																		
40																		
41																		
42																		
43																		
44																		
45																		
TOTALS			3	1	17	27	35	30	23	30	49	47	21	19	87	10	680	366



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of NORTHERN Report No. 3-69/70

Patrol Conducted by B.A. HESLSPARIS, A.D.C.

Area Patrolled ILIMO COUNCIL AREA (HUBARA, KOKODA & WAWONGI DIVISIONS)

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans I.A. MURRAY, A.D.C.

Natives 1/C

Duration—From 22/11/69 to 12/12/69 (INTERRUPTED)

Number of Days 20

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 10/189 (PART)

Medical 11/187

Map Reference MAP ATTACHED

Objects of Patrol CONDUCT ILIMO LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL GENERAL ELECTION

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

Report Number: KOKODA No. 3-69/70

Sub-District: KOKODA

District: NORTHERN

ou

In

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

E

67-1-1

Division
XXXXXXX

Department of the Administrator,
KOKODA, Northern District.

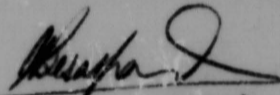
6th January, 1970.

District Commissioner,
Northern District,
POPONDETTA.

KOKODA PATROL REPORT NO. 3-69/70

Forwarded are three copies of the above supplementary report submitted by Mr. I. A. Murray, A.P.O.. Claim for camping out allowance is also attached.

The report is brief and uninformative due to the tight schedule of conducting the Council elections and the fact that a complete census and area study of the entire Sub-District will be conducted early in this year.



(B.A. Besasparis)
Assistant District Commissioner

P/A

Report Number: KOKODA No. 3-69/70

Sub-District: KOKODA

District: NORTHERN

Council/Non-Council Area: ILIMO L. G. COUNCIL AREA

Patrol Conducted by: BA A. BESASPARIS

Designation: A.D.C.

Area Patrolled: ILIMO COUNCIL AREA

Personnel Accompanying Patrol: I.A. MURRAY, A.P.O.
CONST. 1/6 WAI

Duration of Patrol: 22/11/69 to 13/12/69- 20 days (interrupted)

Date and Duration of last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: Part Area,
OCTOBER, 1969. 16 Days.

Objects of Patrol: CONDUCT GENERAL COUNCIL ELECTION.

Total Population of Area Patrolled: 8,039.

Map Reference: Map Attached.

Village Population ~~Statistics~~: Registers Not Enclosed.

DIARY

- 22/11/69. Departed KOMO River road-head at 13.15 and walked 2 hours 45 mins. to Kanga, over mostly level but neglected track. Slept Kanga.
- 23/11/69. Walked 6 hours 15 mins. to Seiba. Rest-house and village are neglected as most of the villagers have moved to Kanga. Slept Seiba.
- 24/11/69. Walked 2 hours to Karukaru. Track was neglected and very steep. Held election, then returned to Seiba (2 hours).
- 25/11/69. Walked ~~4 1/2~~ 4 1/2 hours to Kanga, stopped for lunch, then walked 2 1/2 hours to the Komo River and a waiting vehicle. Drove 25 mins. to station.
- 26/11/69. Drove 10 mins. to Kovelu, held election and returned to station. Drove 10 mins. to Kokoda village, held election and returned.
- 27/11/69. Drove 30 mins. to Kepara where there was only one nomination. Returned and held election on station.
- 28/11/69. Remained on station to issue pays and commence reimbursement.
- 29/11/69. Remained on station to complete reimbursement.
- 30/11/69. Drove 50 mins. to Kanandara then walked 4 hours 40 mins. to Abuari over adequate but very steep track. Slept Abuari.
- 1/12/69. Held election at Abuari then walked 1/2 hour to Alola aid-post, involving a precipitous descent to the Biage R. and an equally steep ascent to the aid-post. Held election and returned to Abuari.
- 2/12/69. Walked 3 hours 35 mins. down to Kanandara and waited for vehicle. Returned to station.
- 3/12/69. Drove 65 mins. to Ajeka and held election. Returned to Kokoda.
- 4/12/69. Drove 1 1/2 hours to Sairope, where there was only one nomination. Drove 5 mins. to Maujeta, now immediately adjacent to Sairope, and held election. 3 hours easy walk to Asapa. Slept Asapa.
- 5/12/69. Held election at Asapa then walked 2 hours 40 mins. to Maujeta. Returned to station.
- 6/12/69. (Sat.) Observed.
- 7/12/69. (Sun.) Obs.
- 8/12/69. Drove 1 1/2 hours to unusable bridge near ASISI, then walked 10 mins. to Asisi and held elections. Walked an easy 1 1/2 hours to Sirorata. Slept Sirorata.
- 9/12/69. Walked 5 1/2 hours over an extremely hilly and neglected track to Namanaia. Slept Namanaia.
- 10/12/69. Walked 2 hours to Emo over fair track and held election. Slept Emo.
- 11/12/69. Walked 1 1/2 hours to Awoma and held election. Returned Emo.
- 12/12/69. Walked 8 1/2 hours to Asisi. Vehicle drove to Asisi over newly completed ford, bypassing the bridge. Returned Kokoda.
- 13/12/69. Issued pays on station while A.D.C. conducted election at Mamba Plantation.
End of patrol.

INTRODUCTION

The object of the patrol was to conduct general council elections in the 19 wards of the Ilimo Council area.

This area, which is very hilly, is of generally mild climate and good soil, so that diverse crops are grown successfully.

SITUATION REPORT

Political

Twelve retiring councillors were re-elected and seven councillors were newly elected.

In many cases the villagers had apparently previously decided on a candidate, but attendance was generally good and a good proportion of women voted. No women nominated.

At Ajeka the successful candidate had issued how-to-vote papers—this was the only evidence of campaigning during the patrol.

Most villagers expressed dissatisfaction with the council, claiming they were getting no tangible reward for their tax-money. However few had ideas of what they wanted from the council; although when pressed they generally asked for road-tools.

So far the council seems to have had negligible impact on most villages and this will continue until the villagers can see council rules being enforced and council funds expended in their own respective areas.

Some councillors expressed dissatisfaction with the council, showing that they do not fully appreciate their role as being able to make a contribution to its activities.

Economic

The entire area appears suited to the growing of coffee (both Arabica and Robusta), cocoa and rubber, as well as diverse vegetable crops. Much of the products are being harvested and marketing is conducted by the IJI Society.

Cattle projects are showing promise, especially with the assistance provided by Mamba Estate which sells calves to the villagers and buys them back at eighteen months. The people of Asimba have cattle from the Mission but will have trouble getting them to Mamba to sell.

The economic potential of the area will be more fully realized when the villagers make some effort to improve the roads.

Social

The Emo people are concerned about the lack of a school close by. The Mission closed because of non-payment of fees and is unlikely to re-open. The people seemed in favour of the idea of establishing a boarding-house for students from outer areas at Kokoda.

The Asapa and Sairope people expressed a desire to have the land dispute between their villages, over the land between the Siriwa R. and Beheri Ck., resolved. The Asapa people wish to live on the disputed land, closer to the road.

The reception at all villages was good and Sirorata was the only village reluctant to supply carriers. These carriers were inordinately slow even allowing for the difficult track.

I. A. Murray

I. A. Murray, A.P.O.

I IMO LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL ELECTIONS 1969

1. Fixed as appendices are forms 9, 10, and 11.

2. There was negligible pre-election campaigning by candidates, except at Ajeka where the successful candidate had issued how-to-vote papers.

The councillors were supposed to inform the villagers of the polling ~~times~~ dates, but in some cases apparently failed to do so, causing some initial confusion when the polling team arrived.

3. Polling programme showing places used is attached.

Few voters wished to record their own votes, even those who were literate, and of those who did, many recorded informal votes.

An appendix B showing candidates and their scrutineers is attached.

4. No women nominated, but a good proportion of the total number of voters were women.

5. There were no significant incidents.

6.

6. Form 10 is attached, as a record of absentees. Most were permanent with the exception of students away at school and people who were too old to travel to the polling place.

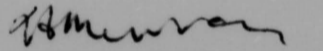
7. A satisfactory number of people voted, varying from 41% in ward 4 to 72% in ward 18, of the total number eligible.

The closest vote was in ward 8 where the difference was one vote. Only once was a count of second preferences necessary, in ward 12, the remainder being decided at the first count, generally with a large majority.

8. The election was a success, with generally interest in it. Most people seemed anxious to record a vote. Pre-selection balloting apparently took place in wards 2, 3, 6, 7, 10, 16, and 19.

Some candidates polled an infinitesimal proportion of the votes, suggesting that a programme might be desirable, to educate the people about the functions of a council and the roles of candidates, councillors and elector

9. The first council meeting is scheduled eighth January, when office-bearers will be elected.


(E.A. MURRAY, A.P.O.)

APPENDIX A

POLLING SCHEDULE FOR THE LOCAL GOVERNMENT ELECTIONS

- MONDAY : Polling at KARUKARU in Ward No. 1.
24/11/69
- TUESDAY : Travelling.
25/11/69
- WEDNESDAY : Polling at KOVELO in Ward No.2 in the morning.
26th/11/69 : Polling at KOKODA Village in Ward No. 5 in afternoon.
- THURSDAY : Polling at KIPARA in Ward i.e. 6 in the morning.
27th/11/69 : Polling at KOKODA Station in Ward No.4 in afternoon.
- FRIDAY : Polling at Hanjiri in Ward No. 10 in morning.
28/11/69 : Polling at GORARI in Ward 9 in afternoon.
- SATURDAY : Polling at ILIMO in Ward No. 12.
29/11/69
- SUNDAY : Travelling to ~~ISURAVA~~. ABUARI
30/11/69
ABUARI
- MONDAY : Polling at ~~ISURAVA~~ in Ward No. 8
1/12/69 : Polling at ALOLA AIR POST IN WARD No. 7.
- TUESDAY : ~~Polling at ABUARI in Ward No. 8~~
2/12/69 : Return to Kokoda Station.
- WEDNESDAY : Polling at AJEKA in Ward No.13
3/12/69
- THURSDAY : Polling at SAIROPE in Ward No.14
4/12/69 : Polling at MAUJETA in Ward No. 15
- FRIDAY : Polling at ASAPA in Ward No. 17
5/12/69 : RETURN TO KOKODA
- SATURDAY : ~~Return to KOKODA.~~
~~6/12/69~~
- SUNDAY : Observed.
7/12/69
- MONDAY : Polling at ASISI in Ward No. 16.
8/12/69
- TUESDAY : ~~ESKIKING~~ Travelling to EMO.
9/12/69
- WEDNESDAY : Polling at EMO in Ward No. 18.
10/12/69
- THURSDAY : Polling at AWOMA in Ward No.19.
11/12/69
- FRIDAY : ~~Travelling~~ to KOKODA.
12/12/69
- SATURDAY : Polling at MAMBA Plantation in Ward No. 3.
13/12/69
- SPARE DAYS to take care of delays : to 6 p.m. on WEDNESDAY 17/12/69.

APPENDIX B

<u>WARD</u>	<u>CANDIDATE</u>	<u>SCRUTINEERS</u>
1.	Asin Usa Usa Mafe	Stephen Yongai of Asimba Mafe Hansi of Asimba
2.	HUGU LATUVE ALELE ELEGI LOLIO LOVI	Leti Latuve of Kovele Lauoke Toroi of Kdele Gibling Elele of Kovele
5.	Fr. SIMON PETER ALLAN SOMBIRO	Benstead Sogoro of Saga Mathias Eki of Kokoda
7.	HOLEVE SINOVA KILOKI KOTI LILA DAHOLO	Simoi Luvila of Isurava Luna Bogola of Alola Koti Dahoru of Alola
8.	LAGANI SAGE LABIBEI SIGALI	Allan @adia of Hagutawa Namba Len of Hagutawa
9.	AUBREY HAMAU SAMBAL HANDU	Crispin Huriri of Waju Wallace Teifa of Sisiretta
10.	RODNEY SUMA OROTU SAKIKO	Bernard Kakeni of Hanjiri Awe Tamai of Sisiretta XXXXXXXX Ambene
11.	DICKSON HANGA BASIL SARI	Wesley Embaho of Haki Hajae Henda of Haki
12	TERRANCE JAPARA JONATHON TAIMBARI TITUS KEKE	Laurance Haiva of Papaki Benson Kavae of Papaki Raymond Jeva of Papaki
13	HOMBA JORIRARI ISHMAEL UMOTA	Dickson Hango of Hamara Haijo Aka of Ombisusu
15.	FRANK DAVURA RAINFORD IAKARI	Geraho Haire of Maujeta Peruka Selimba of Maujeta
16.	BONIFACE BEPORA EMMANUEL OGAMENE GEORGE INGA	Re ly Auba of Evasusu Gelpin Maire of Sirorata David Taimbari of Sirorata
17.	ARAJA REDMOND	Sylvanus Aro-ita of Asapa
18.	NANA NAPAWA SAMUEL SAMIRI VIRGIL WOMENE	George Soware of Ejaro James Banovi of Emo Grayson Lari of Namanaiia
19.	IJEGI MOBE MASIVA ULEVI MESIA GOUBARU	Ikai Silebi of Awoma Jack Sobive of Awoma Eviwo Savai of Kovic

APPENDIX C

- Ward 1. USA MAFE: Married. Illiterate. † years work as a tapper on Mamba Estate. 3 convictions, each 2 weeks imprisonment, for; 1. failing to obey an order. 2. burial in village. 3. non-payment of tax. Has never been outside sub-district.
- Ward 4. CARL HANSEN: Single. Educated and qualified as a carpenter in Denmark. In the Territory since 1959. Manager of Kokoda Ribber Plantation. No convictions.
- Ward 8. LABIBEI SIGALI: Married. Uneducated. Worked Port Moresby 5 years as labourer, then 4 years at Mamba Estate with cattle. No convictions.
- Ward 12. TITUS KEKE: Married. Uneducated. Employed variously at Rabaul, Lae, Port Moresby and Goroka. Employed as interpreter for 1 year at Ilimo. Was Ilimo Councillor for 2 terms.
- Ward 13. HOMBA JORIRARI: Married. Retired Sgt.-Major 1/c. Police. Trade store and P.M.V. owner. No convictions.
- Ward 18. VIRGIL WOMEME: Married. Uneducated. 2 years on rubber plantation near Moresby, then 1 year at Kokoda Plantation. No convictions.
- Ward 19. IJEGI MOBE: Married. Uneducated. Has not been away to work. No convictions.

Local Government Ordinance 1963

DECLARATION OF POLL

I, Christopher Gordon Day, Returning Officer for the
Ilimo Local Government Council Election

hereby declare the following Councillor/s elected in the following order :-

Govt. Print.-A5308/5.68.-4,000.

Name.	Address.	Occupation.
USA MAPE	KAKUKARU	FARMER
LOLIO LOVI	KOVELO	FARMER
CHRIS. MALONEY	MAMBA PLANTATION	PLANTATION ASSI'T.
CARL HANSEN	KOKODA PLANTATION	PLANTER
DR. IMON PETER	SAGA	MINISTER OF RELIGION
LUCIEN ARAC	KAPARA	GRAZIER
MILOKI KATI	ISURAVA	FARMER
LADIBBI SIGALI	HAGULANA	FARMER
AUBREY HAMAU	WAJU	FARMER
RONEY UMA	HANJIRI	FARMER
DICKSON HANGO	HAMARA	FARMER
LITUS KEKE	ILIMO	FARMER
HOMBA JORIRARE	AJEKA	STORE OWNER
JACOB HOJAVO	SAIROPE	FARMER
FRANK DAVURA	MAUJETA	FARMER
EMMANUEL OGOMANE	ASISI	FARMER
ARAJE REDMOND	SAPA	FARMER
VIRGIL WOMENE	HAMANAIJA	FARMER
LJEGI MOME	AWONA	FARMER

Dated at Popondetta this fifteen day of

December 1969

Returning Officer

(To be accompanied by Form 10)

No. of Wards : 19

No. of Representatives
to be elected (per constitution): 19

Local Government Ordinance 1963

VOTING STATISTICS

Seven th General Election

Ilimo Local Government Council

Elections conducted:—

Mathern District

From 24th November, 1969
To 13th December, 1969

(1) Ward or Electorate	(2) Total Population	(3) No. of Electors Enrolled		(4) No. of Electors Unavoidably Absent		(5) No. of Electors who voted		(6) Total Column 5	(7) No. of Informal Votes	(8) No. of Excluded 2nd Count	(9) No. of Excluded 3rd Count	(10) No. of Excluded 4th Count	(11) Total live Votes Final Count
		M	F	M	F	M	F						
1	335	105	90	30	7	63	53	116	1				115
2	385	100	103	36	23	42	62	104	1				103
3	516	309	120			UNOPPOSED							
4	158	99	44	7	4	52	7	59	3				56
5	589	168	137	47	22	74	55	129	2				127
6	560	167	122			UNOPPOSED							
7	102	36	37	14	5	14	25	39					39
8	213	63	55	19	7	30	29	59					59
9	454	126	91	31	12	63	58	121	2				119
10	397	99	89	26	9	51	57	108	1				107
11	364	100	85	28	11	48	43	91					91
12	518	132	104	39	20	66	66	132	3	3			126
13	415	111	98	38	3	41	83	124					124
14	471	144	116			UNOPPOSED							
15	305	94	79	32	11	35	44	79					79
16	693	203	160	41	28	96	87	183					183
17	358	118	94	21	6	72	70	142					142
18	612	150	132	24	15	106	98	204					204
19	594	162	142	33	19	75	81	156					156
Totals	8039	2486	1898	466	202	928	918	1846	13	3			1830

Dated at Ko koda this Fifteenth

E.A. MASAPARIS
Assistant Returning Officer

day of December 1969

C.G. DAY Returning Officer

NOTES—

- (4) These include persons absent at work, hospitalized, in gaol, or unable to attend for any sound reason.
- (7) No. of ballot-papers rejected under parts 32 or 33 of the Directions on Elections.
- (8) No. of ballot-papers excluded under part 34 (4) of the Directions, if applicable.
- (9) and (10) No. of ballot-papers excluded as the count proceeds, as applicable.
- (11) This figure should agree with the figure obtained by subtracting the total of columns 7, 8, 9 and 10 from the figure in column 6, i.e., 6 = 7 + 8 + 9 + 10 + 11. The winning candidate must have an absolute majority of the live votes shown in column 11.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Local Government Ordinance 1963

VOTING SUMMARY

Election Seventh General Local Government Council Iilimo District Northern
 Govt. Print - 19128/6.66 - 2,000.

Name of Ward or Electorate	Name of Candidate (including Father's name)	Address	No. of Seats	First Count	Second Count	Third Count	Fourth Count	Successful Candidate(s)
1	ASIN USA	KOROGO	1	52				USA MAFE LOLIO LOVI
	USA MAFE	KARUKARU		63				
2	LOLIO LOVE	KOVELO	1	99				CHRIS. MALONEY CARL HANSEN
	ALELE BLEGI	KOVELO		5				
	HUGU LATUVE	KOVELO		3				
3	CHRIS. MALONEY	MAMBA ESTATE	1	UNOPPOSED				CHRIS. MALONEY CARL HANSEN
3	CARL HANSEN	KOKODA PLANTATION	1	42				
	WALTER GILL KEKEDO	KOKODA STATION		14				
5	ALLAN SOMBIRO	KOKODA VILLAGE	1	32				FR. SIMON PETER LUCIEN ARAO
	FR. SIMON PETER	SAGA MISSION		95				
6	LUCIEN ARAO	KEPARA	1	UNOPPOSED				KILOKI KOTI
7	HOLEVE BINOVA	ISURAVA	1	4				
	KILOKI KOTI	ISURAVA		33				
	SILA SAHOLO	ALOJO		2				
8	LACANI SAGA	ABUARI	1	29				LABIBEI SIGALI AUBREY HAMAU
	LABIBEI SIGALI	HAGUTAWA		30				
9	AUBREY HAMAU	WAJU	1	94				
	SAMBAL HANDU	SISIRETA		25				

Dated at Kokoda this Fifteenth day of December 1969

B.A. BASSINGTHORPE Returning Officer

Returning Officer

G.O. DAY

Returning Officer

Local Government Ordinance 1963

VOTING SUMMARY

Seventh General Election Ilimo Local Government Council Northern District

Govt. Print. - 19128/6.66 - 2,000

Name of Ward or Electorate	Name of Candidate (including Father's name)	Address	No. of Seats	First Count	Second Count	Third Count	Fourth Count	Successful Candidate(s)
10	RODNEY SUMA	HANJIRI	1	102				RODNEY SUMA
	OROTU SAKIKO	AMBENE		5				
11	BASIL SARI	HAKI	1	31				
	DICKSON HANGO	HAMARA		60				DICKSON HANGO
12	TERRANCE JAPARA	PAPAKI	1	44	53			
	KEKE KEKE	KEKE						
	JONATHON TAIMBARI	PAPAKI		33				
	TITUS KEKE	ILIMO		52	73			TITUS KEKE
13	IMMAEL UMOTA	OMBISUSU	1	48				
	HOMBA JORIRARI	AJEKA		76				HOMBA JORIRARI
14	JACOB HOJAVO	SAIHOPE	1	UNOPPOSED				JACOB HOJAVO
15	FRANK DAVURA	MAUJETA	1	74				FRANK DAVURA
	RAINFORD ISAKARI	MAUJETA		5				
16	GEORGE INGA	SORAPE	1	26				
	EMMANUEL OGOMENE	ASIFI		127				EMMANUEL OGOMENE
	BONIFACE SEPORA	EVASUSU		30				
17	GRAYSON UMASIHA	DIAPA	1	34				
	ARAJA REDMOND	ASAPA		108				ARAJA REDMOND

Dated at Kokoda this Fifteenth day of December 1969

B.A. BESASPARIS

Assistant Returning Officer

C.G. DAY

Returning Officer

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Local Government Ordinance 1963

VOTING SUMMARY

Seventh General

Ilimo

Northern

Election

Local Government Council

District

Govt. Print. - 19.28/6.66 - 2,000.

Name of Ward or Electorate	Name of Candidate (including Father's name)	Address	No. of Seats	First Count	Second Count	Third Count	Fourth Count	Successful Candidate(s)
18	NANA NAPANE	BHO	1	69				
	SAMUEL SAMIRI	BJARO		20				
	VIRGIL WOMEME	HAMANAIYA		115				VIRGIL WOMEME
19	IJEGI MOBE	ANOMA	1	116				IJEGI MOBE
	MASIVA ULEVI	TETEBI		23				
	MESIA OEBARU	KOVIO		17				

Dated at Kokoda this Fifteenth day of December 1969

B.A. BESASPARIS Assistant Returning Officer

Returning Officer



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of NORTHERN Report No. KOKODA 3-69/70

Patrol Conducted by B.A. BRIDGEMAN, A.D.C.

Area Patrolled ILIMO COUNCIL AREA (HUIJARA, KOKODA & WAWONIA DIVISIONS)

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Mr. I.A. MURRAY, A.P.O.

Natives CONST. 1/3 HAI

Duration—From 22 / 11 / 69 to 13 / 12 / 69 (INTERRUPTED)

Number of Days 20

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NO.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 10 / 19 69 (PART)

Medical 11 / 19 67

Map Reference MAP ATTACHED

Objects of Patrol ILIMO LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL GENERAL ELECTION

Director of District Administration,
POKT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund \$.....

P/A

Report Number: KOKODA NO.3-69/70.

Sub-District: KOKODA.

District: NORTHERN.

Council/Non-Council Area: ILIMO L. G. COUNCIL AREA/

Patrol Conducted By: B.A.BESASPARIS.

Designation: ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

Area Patrolled: ILIMO COUNCIL AREA,

Personnel Accompanying Patrol: MR.I.A.MURRAY, A.P.O..
CONST. 1/C WAI.

Duration of Patrol: 22/11/69 to 13/12/69, 20 days interrupted.

Date and duration of last DDA patrol to area: Part October, 1969,
16 days.

Objects of Patrol: Conduct General Council Election.

Total population of area patrolled: 8,039.

Map Reference: Map Attached.

Village Population Register Not Enclosed.

DIARY

- 22/11/69. Drove 30 minutes to Komo River where vehicle road terminates then walked 2 hours 40 minutes in rain over last section to KANGA. Possible road location surveyed by Lands and cements seen. Vehicular road quite feasible with very little work. Track passes through Crown land and is badly maintained. Slept at Kanga.
- 23/11/69. Walked 7 hours to deserted village of SEIBA. Seiba people have moved to Kanga. Track hilly and road construction would prove prohibitively costly. Repaired rest house and camped for the night.
- 24/11/69. Walked 2 hours mainly downhill except for the rise to KARUKARU over rather steep track. Held election then returned to camp at Seiba taking 2 hours 40 minutes for the trip.
- 25/11/69. Walked 5 hours 15 minutes to Kanga. Lunched then continued walking for a further 2 hours 25 minutes to the Komo River where met by vehicle and returned to Kokoda after 25 minutes drive.
- 26/11/69. Drove to KOVELO in 15 minutes over good road. Held election and returned to Kokoda. Drove 10 minutes to KOKODA Village and held the election. Returned to Kokoda.
- 27/11/69. Went by vehicle to KEPARA taking 30 minutes and retiring Councillor re-elected unopposed. Returned to Kokoda and held poll on the station.
- 28/11/69. Fifty minutes drive to HANJIRI for election. Drove back 5 minutes to Gerari Mission Station and also held election there then returned to Kokoda.
- 29/11/69. Trucked 55 minutes to Ilimo for poll then drove further 10 minutes to HOJAKI and also held election. Returned to Kokoda after completion.
- 30/11/69. Forty minutes drive to KANANDARA then 5 hours walk to ABUARI. Track fair but little possibility of vehicular road because of steepness. Slept at Abuari.
- 1/12/69. Held election at Abuari then walked across to Alola Aid Post and also held election there. Track straight down then up again took 1 hour 20 minutes to walk. Returned to Abuari to spend the night in 1 hour 10 minutes.
- 2/12/69. Walked 3 hours 45 minutes to Kanandara then rested until transport eventually arrived. Drove back to Kokoda in 40 mins.
- 3/12/69. A 1 hour 5 minutes drive to AJEKA for election then returned to Kokoda.
- 4/12/69. Drove 1 hour 45 minutes to SAIROPE and after election went 5 minutes further to adjoining MAUJETA and also held election there. Continued on foot for an easy 3 hours walk to ASAPA and camped.
- 5/12/69. Held election then walked back 2 hours 45 minutes to Maujeta then drove back to Kokoda. Road as far as main road poorly maintained and suitable only for four wheel drive vehicles.

- 6/12/69. Prepared for remainder of election patrol.
- 7/12/69. Sunday observed.
- 8/12/69. Drove 1 hour 30 minutes to unserviceable bridge then walked a further 10 minutes to ASISI and held election. Walked 1 hour 40 minutes to SIRORATA and made camp.
- 9/12/69. Walked 5 hours 45 minutes over hilly and poorly maintained track to NAMANAIA where camped for the night.
- 10/12/69. Walked 2 hours 50 minutes downhill to EMO then further 10 minutes to rest house. Held election then camped for the night.
- 11/12/69. Walked mainly uphill to AWOMA in 1 hour 45 minutes and held election. Returned to spend night at Eme in 1½ hours.
- 12/12/69. Walked 9 hours to Asiaf and awaited vehicle. Drove back to Kokoda in 1½ hours.
- 13/12/69. Drove 20 minutes to Mamba Plantation. Held election and returned to Kokoda. End of election patrol.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of Northern Report No. Kokoda No. 4-69/70.

Patrol Conducted by B.A. Besasparis, A.D.C.

Area Patrolled Ilimo Local Government Council Area.

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Mr. A. Pingo, A.P.O.

Natives.....

Duration—From 13/4/1970 to 2/6/1970. **UNCOMPLETED**

Number of Days 13

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? No.

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services 11/1969.

Medical/...../19.....

Map Reference Fourmil Kokoda.

Objects of Patrol Census, Area Study, Routine Administration.

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19

.....
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....

.....

.....

B.A. Besasparis,
District Office,
KIETA.

26/6/70

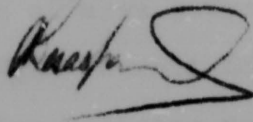
Camping out allowance during
Kokoda Patrol No. 4-69/70.
18/5/70 to 21/5/70, 3 nights

1.70

5 10

FIVE DOLLARS TEN CENTS

5 10



26/6/70

Report Number KOKODA No. 4-69/70.

Sub-District KOKODA

District NORTHERN

Council/Non-Council area Ilimo L.G. Council Area.

Patrol Conducted by B.A.Besaspatis, A.D.C..

Designation Assistant District Commissioner

Area Patrolled Part Ilimo L.G. Council Area

Personnel Accompanying Patrol Mr.A.Pingo, A.P.O.,
1 Member, R.P.N.G.C..

Duration of Patrol 13/4/70 to 2/6/70, 13 days UNCOMPLETED

Date and duration of last D.D.A. Patrol to area November
and December, 1969, 20 days.

Objects of patrol Census, Area Study, Routine Administration

Total population of area patrolled N/A/

Map Reference MXII Fourmil Kokoda

Village Population Register not enclosed.

PATROL DIARY

- 13/4/70. 45 minutes drive to OMBISUSU by all weather road. Census, routine administration. Information for Area Study collected by Mr. Pingo, A.P.O.. Returned to Kokoda after alerting tax defaulters to assemble next day for court action.
- 14/4/70. Drove to OMBISUSU. Heard court cases while Mr. Pingo completed Area Study. Returned to Kokoda.
- 16/4/70. Drove to AJEKA by all weather road in 40 minutes. Census and routine administration. Left Mr. Pingo to collect information while I inspected the Ombisusu Bbak road for which payment by the Council had not yet been made. Road satisfactory for four wheel drive operation and Council payment to be recommended. Returned to Akeka thence to Kokoda.
- 20/4/70. Drove 45 minutes to OMBISUSU then back to AJEKA to check on outstanding Council tax. Further 5 minutes drive back along the all weather road to HOJAVOHAMBO for census and routine administration while Mr. Pingo collected data for area study. As with previous villages visited, the people are concerned about approaching home rule and feel that their views are not being consulted by the House of Assembly. Representation explained and general view was that there should be one member to represent the Kokoda ~~Sub-District~~ Sub-District so that peoples views on these important matters could be more readily obtained from visits. Returned to Kokoda and organized preparation for the official road opening ceremony.
- 27/4/70. 30 minutes drive to ILIMO for census and routine administration, Mr. Pingo again collecting information. Political concern same as previous villages and same explanations made. Returned to Kokoda by the all weather road.
- 4/5/70. To HANJIRI by all weather road in 35 minutes. Census while area study by Mr. Pingo. Discussed political education and carried out routine administration. Returned to Kokoda alerting Sisiretta of coming census.
- 5/5/70. Again by all weather road to SISIRETTA in 25 minutes. Census and routine administration while Mr. Pingo collected data. Returned to Kokoda.
- 18/5/70. Completed packing for patrol then drove to SAIROPE taking 1½ hours, 45 minutes on all weather road and remainder over recently improved for wheel drive road. Census of SAIROPE. Mr. Pingo on area study. General discussion on political and economical development in evening. Slept at MAUJETA, five minutes walk away from SAIROPE.

- 19/5/70. Census of MAUJETA and routine administration. Council tax brought up to date. Area study data collected by Mr. Pingo. Evening discussion covered disputed land, possible development and future political development. Talks continued to 2340 hrs. Slept at MAUJETA in the Councillors residence as no rest house available.
- 20/5/70. Walked to ASAPA. Carrying time 2 hours 50 minutes. Easy walking. No problems in constructing a road as far as PUTEMO Hamlet however considerable earth works will be needed to extend it further on to ASAPA. Census of DIAPA, ENJORA and ASAPA followed by routine administration and collection of area study information by Mr. Pingo. Entire GORABUNA Village wished to migrate in to the Kokoda Sub-District in anticipation of road access from Sairope to Asapa. Disputed land between PUTEMO Hamlet of SAIROPE Village and ASAPA Village discussed by elders of three villages involved. Agreement reached that land concerned will be used by all three groups but that cash crops will not be planted until ownership is decided by the Lands Titles Commission. Survey of disputed area required so that claim may be registered and will be carried out when staff situation permits. Discussions on land, politics and economic development continued till 0030 hours. Slept at ASAPA.
- 21/5/70. Mr. Pingo despatched to check on new GORABUNA Hamlet established that it is only some 40 minutes distance from ASAPA but the people continue to use the old village further away. Walked back to MAUJETA in 2 hours 45 minutes then drove back to Kokoda taking 1½ hours. Public Works vehicles dumping gravel on the Sairope section of the road had covered first one hundred yards from main road. Called at HOJAVOHAMBO to check on reported assault.
- 1/6/70. Drove 45 minutes along all weather road to Kumusi River then walked 35 minutes to first SORAPE Hamlet, further 10 minutes to SORAPE Village and further 5 minutes to BOTHU Village. Census of BOTHU, SORAPE and EVASUSU. Routine administration followed by discussions and collection of data for area study by Mr. Pingo. Main requirement is a vehicular road to connect with the main road. Road work will be easy but some cutting will be necessary to allow suitable gradient up the ridge arising to the SORAPE Hamlet. Wire walking bridge across Kumusi River to allow replacement of cane bridge for access to Eiwo Mission also requested. Walked back to main road then drove back to Kokoda calling at HOJAKI to advise of census.
- 2/6/70. Drove 50 minutes to HOJAKI, the last five minutes over badly maintained four wheel drive road off the main road. Census of HOJAKI, HAMARA and HAKI, Routine administration while Mr. Pingo collected area study data and visited Hamara School, followed by general discussion. Returned to Kokoda.

INTRODUCTION

This patrol was intended to cover the entire Kokoda Sub-District which is also the whole area of the Ilimo Local Government Council to obtain up to date census and area study data. The patrol has not been completed due to my transfer to the Bouganville District and census figures and the area study will be later submitted by Mr. Pingo when the area has been completely covered.

The patrol was being conducted in broken stages to allow for official visitors and station duties and included necessary presence at Kokoda for Council general, executive and special meetings and various committee visits.

With the opening of the all weather road from Kokoda to Popondetta, most villages are within easy access by vehicle but the full import has not yet been realised and there should be considerable change in the next several years. This ready access has already been noticed by the two overseas business concerns in the area to such an extent that road access to private vehicles was cut off by Mamba Estate between the Fala and Komo Rivers, after a plantation manager from the Popondetta area had tried to recruit Mamba Estate workers by offering higher wages.

Though this report is confined to a Situation Report, I have also covered villages previously visited on the election patrol and my impressions from my stay in the Sub-District.

SITUATION REPORT

Political

The Ilimo Local Government Council was recently awarded a contract to maintain the Kokoda airstrip and as a result was able to purchase a tractor and ancillary equipment. Interest in Council activities has risen so that monthly meetings are now necessary instead of the previous two monthly meetings. Vigorous tax prosecutions have resulted in unexpected tax and backtax collection and already a considerable amount of next years taxes have been paid well ahead of time. The purchase of a utility for administrative purposes has helped communication and ensures regular attendance at general and executive meetings. The Council has also implemented a system of duty committee members to supervise the running of the Council and oversee Council employees. At the present moment, the Council is a definitely going political concern and interest is high. Main concern for the future would be to ensure that there is no misuse of revenue and equipment.

The Ilimo Council has two European Councillors out of nineteen, one of whom, Mr. C. Moloney, has been elected as Council President. The local Councillors are mostly men of either some education or experience but have trouble in making decisions. In the past, council administration was left to the Council Clerk or the Adviser but this is now in the hands of executive committee members who rotate on duty for a week at a time and must make all necessary decisions for the running of the Council. This system was only implemented a short time ago and it is gratifying to see the authoritative change in some of the committee.

A Council meeting discussed the questions of the Committee for Constitutional Development and then attended the Committee's meeting which unfortunately was of such short duration that the Council views could not be expressed. The Council is now however further discussing the questions during general meetings and will give a written submission for the committee's consideration.

The main concern throughout the area is the lack of representation in the House of Assembly on important matters such as political future where the majority opinion has not been solicited by the Member. Most people feel that representation on a Sub-District level would allow a Member to visit villages and obtain peoples views. Very few villagers have seen their elected Member since the last election. General opinion seems to be against self rule in the near future and times mentioned vary from five years to completely indefinite periods with Australian guidance still to be required in the future.

Political understanding was investigated and attempts were made to explain home rule and independence to the people using the more readily understood principle of Local Government Councils as the example. There did appear to be some understanding. A two day political education course was recently conducted at Kokoda but the scope of the course appeared to be beyond most of the people attending and was not readily transmitted down to the village level.

Economic

The actual economic development that has and is taking place, will be submitted later with the area study. However from the clearings on either side of the newly constructed highway towards the future overseas port at Oro Bay, it is obvious that considerable new development is taking place.

With the provision of the all weather road and the proposed construction of overseas port facilities, it is obvious that the main development for the Kokoda Sub-District must be the development of feeder roads from the main road to the pockets of local population residing off the road. It seems likely that rural wages will increase in the near future and that the plantation system will no longer be economically attractive to overseas capital. For cash crops therefore the emphasis must be placed on local production. On this basis, the priority of feeder roads in my opinion should be as follows:-

1. SAIROPE to ASAPA. To allow the exploitation of the volcanic soil on the southern slopes of Mount Lamington by the Managalase people. From Sairope to Putemo Hamlet the going is easy but some cutting would be required to reach Asapa.
2. AJEKA to BOTHU. A low cost road over easy terrain to a small pocket of population.
3. KOVELO to ISURAVA. A road cutting the side of the ridge to allow access to the small Biage population who are the higher landers of the Sub-District.
4. ASISI to NAMANAIA. This road would eventually continue to AWOMA. Quite a large population in a fertile valley requiring the crossing of bad terrain. At present served by small airstrips at EMO and AWOMA and therefore less urgent than other preceding roads.
5. KOMO RIVER to KANGA. This would serve mainly to give access to Mamba Estate leased land that extends from

Komo River to Kanga River. The only other people that would benefit are KANGA Village who are squatting on Crown land and number some 80. The next Chirima village is some 9 hours carry away over difficult country. If these little developed leases were surrendered and made available for resettlement of the Chirima people, the priority could be raised. The other objection to the use of public money on this road is that access between the Fala and Komo Rivers cannot be guaranteed to the public due to the recent practice of locking a gate at the Fala Bridge.

The only two non-indigenous development ventures are Mamba with rubber and cattle, and Kokoda Plantation with only rubber. With a possible rise of rural labour, it is likely that the production of rubber may become uneconomical to both these plantations. Mr. Hansen, part owner of Kokoda Plantation is considering the possibility of cutting the plantation into smaller individual holdings with a manager to look after the processing. Mamba Estate are presently concentrating on improving pasture and increasing the number of cattle.

Although nothing adverse to the Administration has yet come about from the 1906 acquisition of DA674 as waste and vacant land, with additional political awareness, this could become an embarrassment in the future unless some firm decision on its use in the economic picture of the Sub-District is made.

Rubber production from the two plantations was in the past flown out by charter aircraft. The road has now replaced this method of transport. Local crops are purchased and marketed by the Iji Society which is supervised by Rural Development Officers at Kokoda and Ijimo and also the Co-Operative Officer stationed at Popondetta. The Society seems to be progressing well.

Social

Education facilities appear to me to be sufficient though there is a demand for more village schools. A solution suggested to the Council was that the Council provide and maintain boarding facilities for students from villages without school facilities and then they could attend say the Kokoda School with its already reasonable facilities as day students. This matter has not been taken up by the Council however even though the closed corrective institution was offered for temporary accommodation.

Medical facilities are also adequate with the exception of an Aid Post at ASAPA. This has been requested and has a reasonable chance of approval. The Kokoda Hospital is only a staging camp at the moment though it is intended to build it up to a Rural Health Centre with educational facilities. The main medical concern at the moment is for a full-time vehicle, preferably an ambulance, so that more serious cases can be comfortably transported to either Saiho or Popondetta Hospitals.

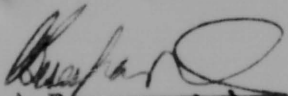
The area is law abiding the main prosecutions being for minor offences such as assault. The employment of a Rules Inspector by the Ijimo L.G. Council however resulted in a number of Council Rules cases and a vigorous campaign against tax defaulters also produced more cases for the Court. Once I depart next Monday, the nearest magistrate will be at Popondetta and all future cases will have to be referred there. Written summonses were used extensively for the Council cases and would appear to be misunderstood as it was necessary to apprehend a number of people who failed to appear in answer to the summonses.

As previously mentioned, the Ijimo Local Government Council has taken over the maintenance of the Kokoda Airstrip. With the extra equipment that was purchased as a result of this contract the Council will also be able to undertake maintenance and the building or improving of feeder roads. Public Works Department have also carried out considerable minor road works and also constructed recently a footbridge to the Botue Blocks across the Mambaré River. Other government services apart from Health, Education, Agriculture, Malaria Control, Police, D.D.A. and Infant Welfare are a cash office and Savings Bank Agency at Kokoda in conjunction with the Post Office. Mamba Estate operates a Savings Agency for the Bank of New South Wales.

The Anglican Mission is the main mission in the area but the Seventh Day Adventists have adherents in the Biago villages which the Roman Catholics have control over the Chirima villages. Mission activity appears limited but there have been several visits from a Jehovah's Witness attempting to find converts in the vicinity of Kokoda. There does not appear to be any unrest or signs of cult activity. A young European couple are staying at Kanga Village but investigation has shown nothing adverse.

The only Women's Clubs that are functioning as such are those at Saga and Kokoda Station. The remainder break into activity spasmodically and activity after that again dies down. More visits by a Welfare Officer or the local appointment of a person to encourage all these clubs would seem to be indicated. Mrs. Kekedo has recently been appointed to the position of District Commissioner for the Girl Guides. The only meeting place is at Kokoda Station. There has been no community education courses with the exception of the political education course already mentioned.

An attempt is being made to foster football competition between villages and Council approval has been given for the hire of Council transport at reduced rates for sporting events. A rugby club has been started based on Mamba Estate and fixtures are played against teams from Popondetta. With the good road access through the Sub-District, more sports activities could be fostered if people interested in running the sports could be found.


(B.A. Besasparis)

Assistant District Commissioner